



The Ancestry
of
Ronald Jeffrey
Spieth



The Ancestry of Ronald Jeffrey Spieth

Generation 1

1. Ronald Jeffrey Spieth, born November 30, 1962, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan. He was the son of **2. Walter Ronald Spieth** and **3. Harriet Marie Williams**. He married Jeanette Lynn Treutel August 3, 1985, in West Bend, Washington County, Wisconsin.

Generation 2

2. Walter Ronald Spieth, born May 3, 1936, in Detroit, Wayne County, Michigan; died October 9, 2013, in West Bend, Washington County, Wisconsin. He was the son of **4. William Henry Spieth** and **5. Dorothy Bonita Rudick**. He married **3. Harriet Marie Williams** March 8, 1958, in Waynesville, Pulaski County, Missouri.

3. Harriet Marie Williams, born August 4, 1938, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan, died June 19, 2014, in West Bend, Washington County, Wisconsin. She was the daughter of **6. Brendan Roger Williams** and **7. Margaret Regina Fragale**.

Ron and Harriet Spieth are buried in Saint Paul's Cemetery, Cascade, Sheboygan County, Wisconsin.

Children of Walter Ronald Spieth and Harriet Marie Williams:

- i. Irene Mary Endress, born December 21, 1956, in Houghton, Copper County, Michigan; died November 24, 2016, in Marquette, Marquette County, Michigan; married Darwin Phillip Gager May 26, 1979, in Grand Marais, Alger County, Michigan; born June 1, 1956, in Manistique, Schoolcraft County, Michigan. *Irene was given over to Catholic Charities of the Upper Peninsula at birth, and was adopted and raised by Ora Joseph Endress and Gladys Victoria Lundquist. She found her connection to the Spieths in 2007, and was welcomed by the family.*
- ii. Michael Ronald Spieth, born August 30, 1958, in Waynesville, Pulaski County, Missouri.
- iii. Margaret Mary Spieth, born December 23, 1959, in Heidelberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Dennis Michael Keller September 13, 1980, in Port Washington, Ozaukee County, Wisconsin; born October 13, 1955, in Port Washington, Ozaukee County, Wisconsin; died February 16, 2025, in Washington County, Wisconsin.
- 1 iv. **Ronald Jeffrey Spieth**, born November 30, 1962, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; married Jeanette Lynn Treutel August 3, 1985, in West Bend, Washington County, Wisconsin; born May 22, 1965, in West Bend, Washington County, Wisconsin.
- v. Matthew William Spieth, born July 24, 1967, in Port Washington, Ozaukee County, Wisconsin; married (1) Anne Marie Mudroch August 10, 1991, in Fredonia, Ozaukee County, Wisconsin; born December 21, 1970, in Milwaukee, Milwaukee County, Wisconsin (2) Erin Marguerite Chambers October 13, 2018, in Greenville, Greenville County, South Carolina; born July 2, 1971, in Greenville, Greenville County, South Carolina.
- vi. Jennifer Leah Spieth, born January 20, 1969, in Port Washington, Ozaukee County, Wisconsin; married Gary Donald Lorenz June 24, 1989, in Port Washington, Ozaukee County, Wisconsin; born December 20, 1964, in Port Washington, Ozaukee County, Wisconsin.

Generation 3

4. William Henry Spieth, born June 18, 1912, in Bowling Green, Wood County, Ohio; died September 4, 1976, in Ford River, Delta County, Michigan. He was the son of **8. Willis Arthur Spieth** and **9. Lorena Frederica Wise**. He married **5. Dorothy Bonita Rudick**.

5. Dorothy Bonita Rudick, born May 10, 1915, in Nelson County, Kentucky; died March 25, 1981, in Pinellas County, Florida. She was the daughter of **10. Cecil Edward Rudick** and **11. Mary Alice Cessna**.

William Henry Spieth (Hank) was badly burned as a child, his left arm being most injured. A story in the family was that doctors had replaced one of Hank's arm muscles with a muscle from a pig! (It is said that the doctor remained anonymous; the procedure was so radical.) As a result of the injury, he was not allowed into the army during World War II, but he did join the CCC during the depression. In Detroit, Hank worked as a millwright for Chrysler before taking on truck driving jobs. Dorothy was hospitalized with Rheumatic Fever at the age of nine, and stiffness affected her hands throughout her life. She and a friend worked together as seamstresses, and at one point, Dorothy's pinafores adorned the sidewalk-level display windows at Detroit's famous J. L. Hudson department store. In the mid 1940s, Dorothy was quarantined for eighteen months with tuberculosis. During part of that time, the boys lived with their grandparents.

The family vacationed a few times along the Lake Michigan shore at Cedar River, south of Escanaba. Eventually, Hank asked the resort owner to keep an eye out for business opportunities in the area. In 1953, when a small general store in Ford River, Michigan, was put up for sale, Hank bought the business along with the house behind it. They built a new, larger store to the south a few years later, and then knocked down the original building. Hank sold the store about 1973, and had a new house built a mile or so inland.

Hank became a popular daily school bus driver for the next year or two, then drove the bus less often, transporting the sports teams to and from their games. He died in his sleep, only days after announcing his retirement. A party planned in his honor was replaced by a funeral service, and school ended early that day because so many children wanted to attend.

Dorothy then moved to Clearwater, Florida, near her sister Vera, who had settled in Florida decades earlier.

Hank and Dot are buried in the South Ford River Cemetery, Delta County, Michigan.

Children of William Henry Spieth and Dorothy Bonita Rudick:

- i. Phillip Henry Spieth, born September 18, 1935, in Detroit, Wayne County, Michigan; died June 23, 2005, in Phoenix, Maricopa County, Arizona; married Noreen Marie Gingrass July 30, 1957, in Gladstone, Delta County, Michigan; born March 13, 1933, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan.
- 2 ii. **Walter Ronald Spieth**, born May 3, 1936, in Detroit, Wayne County, Michigan; died October 11, 2013, in West Bend, Washington County, Wisconsin; married Harriet Marie Williams March 8, 1958, in Waynesville, Pulaski County, Missouri; born August 4, 1938, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; died June 19, 2014, in West Bend, Washington County, Wisconsin.
- iii. Cecil Willis Spieth (Bill), born May 2, 1941, in Detroit, Wayne County, Michigan; died August 9, 2023, in Evanston, Cook County, Illinois; married (1) Patricia Ellen Robinson June 13, 1959, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan (2) Janet Ann DeGrand September 10, 1966, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan, born February 16, 1943, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan (3) Diane Young November 23, 1991, in West Chicago, DuPage County, Illinois, born August 6, 1952, in Redwood Falls, Redwood County, Minnesota. *Bill Spieth served two tours of duty in Vietnam and was awarded two Bronze Stars for valor. He was laid to rest with full military honors at Fort Sheridan National Cemetery in Lake Bluff, Illinois.*

6. Brendan Roger Williams, born May 10, 1917, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; died June 18, 2008, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan. He was the son of **12. Roger Nicholas Williams** and **13. Leah Elizabeth Laviolette**. He married (1) **7. Margaret Regina Fragale** June 25, 1937, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan (2) Dorothy Menard-Tellefsen.

7. Margaret Regina Fragale, born November 12, 1916, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; died June 13, 1986, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan. She was the daughter of **14. Michael E. Fragale** and **15. Emma Maria Leisner**.

Brendan was an excellent all-around athlete at St. Joseph's High School, as was noted in Escanaba's Centennial History

book, published in 1963. Brendan and his brother, Marlin (Big Red and Little Red), became heroes, playing side by side. Milwaukee's Marquette University awarded Brendan a scholarship.

From the Sheboygan Press, Wednesday, September 16, 1936:

Veterans Compose Marquette University

[The] Return of Brendan (Red) Williams, Escanaba, Mich., sophomore and sparkplug of the 1935 freshman backfield, encouraged Marquette university football players today.

Williams, the last man to report, immediately filled a halfback post, where his speed should aid the Hilltoppers during the 1936 campaign.

From the Sheboygan Press, May 11, 1937:

Marquette University closed spring football practice today after an intra-squad game in which the "Blues" shut out the "Golds," 13 to 0.

Both teams played better ball than in previous contests and Coach Leo (Paddy) Driscoll ordered his men to turn in their equipment following the game.

The Blues scored in the second quarter as a result of Capt. Ray Sonnenberg's bad kick, which went out of bounds on the Gold's 10-yard line. Brendan (Red) Williams, Escanaba, Mich., carried the ball over the goal line from the five-yard stripe on fourth down.

The Blues second tally came in the third quarter after a pass put the ball on the Gold's 16-yard line. Aided by effective blocking, Williams skirted right end for a touchdown. Colonel Betz converted.

On May 26, 1937, the Escanaba Daily Press Reported:

Following his graduation from St. Joseph, Williams entered Marquette University at Milwaukee. While a member of the freshman team there, he scored the only touchdown in practice made against the varsity by the frosh in more than two years. As a sophomore, Williams got into several varsity games last fall.

And then this:

Brendan Williams, son of Mr. and Mrs. Roger Williams of 1102 South 14th Street, was named yesterday by congressman John Luecke to fill an unexpected vacancy at the United States Naval Academy, it was learned yesterday from Washington.

Brendan turned down the Annapolis appointment and a month later married Margaret Fragale in Escanaba. He was then expelled from Marquette University after it was learned from a family member that he had married a Lutheran.

Brendan Williams fought in WWII, in the Second Armored Division, known as "Hell on Wheels." He was wounded in action in October of 1944. Private Williams was awarded the Purple Heart, Good Conduct Ribbon, European African Middle Eastern Theater Ribbon, three Bronze Campaign Stars, and the Combat Infantry Badge. His brother, Marlin Williams, also served with honor in WWII, adding to the "Williams Brothers" legend.

Back in Escanaba, Brendan worked as a U.S. Postal Service mail carrier and continued trapping. Brendan had gotten the bug after reading some magazines when he was about ten years old. Muskrats loved cattails, which grew in marshes and along small streams, even within Escanaba's city limits. In the 1920s and 1930s, muskrat fur coats were quite popular, and once cleaned and stretched, pelts sold well. Red said he had trapped as many as 1200 muskrats in a single season. He also took mink, some beaver, and an occasional otter or red fox. Sometimes skunks took the bait. Brendan claimed that trapping took a very understanding wife, since pelting and scraping often resulted in strong and pervasive odors.

For years, Brendan navigated the Lake Michigan shoreline in a small boat powered at the rear by a Chevy Corvair engine equipped with a modified airplane propeller. For a while, the yard was littered with old Corvairs, which could be bought cheap, repaired, and then resold. Another basement business venture involved raising night-crawlers to sell to fishermen.

Brendan was once detained by the FBI after being spotted chasing a wounded fox across the runway at Escanaba's airport.

On August 27, 2008, Escanaba resident Jack Beck (brother of historian Arol Beck) remembered:

Not too many people are still around who recall the Escanaba Daily Press headline story on the sports page of Nov. 3, 1934. What made the headlines was an upcoming clash between the Eskymos and the Parochials from Escanaba St. Joseph's, more commonly known as St. Joe's.

Each of the teams entered with similar records, as both local elevens had won 6 games and lost 1. St. Joe's lone defeat was to Marinette (6-0) and the Eskymos only blot was a 12-6 defeat to long-time rival Menominee.

The Eskymos were led by Stan Jensen, an end, who was a fine pass catcher and defensive star. Esky's backfield of Jorns, Christiansen, Anderson and Heidenreich formed a potent passing and running attack.

The parochials from St. Joe's were led by two brothers who combined to spearhead a fine running game. Their nicknames were "Big Red" and "Little Red" and their given names are Brendan Williams and Marlin Williams. Marlin ran the ends and Brendan did the heavy work inside.

And why is this game being brought back to mind after nearly 74 years? In the obituary columns of the past few months, the names of "Big Red" and "Little Red" Williams made their last hurrahs.

The game of Nov. 3, 1934 was played in a hard rain and was the last time the local elevens ever met on the gridiron. The final score was Escanaba 19, St. Joe's 0.

To my best knowledge, Tom Harvey, Dale Heidenreich and Hubert Erickson are the last three members still living from the Esky eleven. The passing of the Williams brothers leaves only Jack Kessick from the boys of St. Joe's.

Brendan and Margaret Williams are buried in Holy Cross Cemetery, Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan.

Children of Brendan Roger Williams and Margaret Regina Fragale:

3. i. **Harriet Marie Williams**, born August 4, 1938, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; died June 19, 2014, in West Bend, Washington County, Wisconsin; married Walter Ronald Spieth March 8, 1958, in Waynesville, Pulaski County, Missouri; born May 3, 1936, in Detroit, Wayne County, Michigan; died October 11, 2013, in West Bend, Washington County, Wisconsin.
- ii. Michael Brendan Williams, born March 8, 1942, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; married (1) Myrna Kay Norman (2) Patricia Christine Gundrum August 4, 1989, in West Bend, Washington County, Wisconsin; born January 3, 1944, in Milwaukee, Milwaukee County, Wisconsin.
- iii. Mary Margaret Williams, born April 11, 1949, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; died November 9, 1980, in Escanaba, Michigan. *Mary died of complications from diabetes, which she battled through most of her short life.*
- iv. Brendan Roger Williams Jr., born January 7, 1953, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; died November 1, 2020, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan.

Generation 4

8. Willis Arthur Spieth, born May 31, 1884, in Wood County, Ohio; died February 12, 1954. He was the son of **16. George William Spieth** and **17. Kathryn Christina Groh**. He married **9. Lorena Frederica Wise** abt. 1907.

9. Lorena Frederica Wise, born November 5, 1886, in Grafton, Lorain County, Ohio; died April 20, 1976, in Gladstone, Delta County, Michigan. She was the daughter of **18. Henry Wise** and **19. Mary Anna Law**. She Married (2) Lou Sarato; born April 2, 1892, in Michigan; died April 10, 1974, in Port Clinton, Ottawa County, Ohio.

Art worked as a machinist at the Chevrolet plant in Hamtramck, Michigan. Lorena would drive him to the Detroit Edison plant, Art would commute from there, and Lorena would have the car for the day.

Art was a long-time member of the local Odd Fellows, along with his son-in-law, Jack Bowen. After his death, Lorena married Lou Sarato and lived in Port Clinton, Ohio, just across the road from Lake Erie. After Lou died, she lived for a while with relatives in Detroit, and then spent her last months in a nursing home in Escanaba. Relatives described Lorena as always fun, and at times a little crazy.

Children of Willis Arthur Spieth and Lorena Frederica Wise:

- i. Infant Daughter, born March 1, 1909, in Lorain, Lorain County, Ohio; died March 2, 1909, in Elyria, Lorain County, Ohio; buried in Belden Cemetery, Grafton, Lorain County, Ohio.
- 4 ii. **William Henry Spieth**, born June 18, 1912, in Bowling Green, Wood County, Ohio; died September 4, 1976, in Ford River, Delta County, Michigan; married Dorothy Bonita Rudick, born May 10, 1915, in Nelson County, Kentucky; died March 25, 1981, in Pinellas County, Florida.
- iii. Dorothy May Spieth, born May 31, 1916, in Michigan; died January 19, 2000, in Saginaw, Saginaw County, Michigan; married Jack Edward Bowen June 15, 1935, born February 11, 1915, in Ohio; died August 8, 1998, in Frankfort, Benzie County, Michigan. *Dorothy Spieth had the nickname of "Dodo".*
- iv. Phillip Murray Spieth, born July 23, 1922, in Redford, Wayne County, Michigan; died January 10, 1923, in Redford, Wayne County, Michigan.

10. Cecil Edward Rudick, born February 24, 1888, in Big Flat, Baxter County, Arkansas; died January 22, 1953. He was the son of **20. John Andrew Rudick** and **21. Jemima Catherine Crews**. He married **11. Mary Alice Cessna** April 12, 1911, in Gore, Sequoyah County, Oklahoma.

11. Mary Alice Cessna, born May 3, 1888, in LaRue County, Kentucky; died August 27, 1954. She was the daughter of **22. Walter Coombs Cessna** and **23. Susan J. Walters**.

Cecil and Mary met and married while the Cessna family lived in eastern Oklahoma, having bought an oil well. The first Rudick child, Walter, was born there. The oil business was a bust for the Cessnas, and they returned to Kentucky. Cecil got work as a clerk for a railroad in Louisville. Daughter Dorothy was born during this time. In 1920, they were still in Louisville, but daughter Vera Mae was born in 1923 in Detroit. Cecil worked as a motorman for the Detroit streetcar company, as did his brother-in-law Joseph Cessna. Other Cessna brothers, Samuel and LaRue, worked for a time as conductors.

Mary Alice had severe arthritis. She, Vera Mae, and Walter all had thyroid problems; Walter died as a result of them.

Children of Cecil Edward Rudick and Mary Alice Cessna:

- i. Walter Cessna Rudick, born April 26, 1912, in Gore, Sequoyah County, Oklahoma; died April 25, 1943; married Mabel Helen Mann August 4, 1934; born July 11, 1908; died July 21, 1995. *Walter died during an emergency blood transfusion in the hospital, on Easter Sunday, one day short of his 31st birthday.*
- 5 ii. **Dorothy Bonita Rudick**, born March 08, 1915, in Nelson County, Kentucky; died March 25, 1981, in Pinellas County, Florida; married William Henry Spieth; born Jun 18, 1912, in Bowling Green, Wood County, Ohio; died September 4, 1976, in Ford River, Delta County, Michigan.
- iii. Cecil Rudick, born January 19, 1918, in Louisville, Nelson County, Kentucky; died January 22, 1918, in Louisville, Nelson County, Kentucky.
- iv. Vera Mae Rudick, born July 18, 1923, in Michigan; died June 3, 1998, in Loxahatchee, Palm beach County, Florida; married Edgar Charles Bourdon, Jr.; born July 6, 1919, in Calgary, Alberta, Canada; died July 14, 1992, in New Port Richey, Pasco County, Florida.

12. Roger Nicholas Williams, born November 8, 1897, in Stonington, Delta County, Michigan; died August 17, 1958, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan. He was the son of **24. George F. Williams** and **25. Susan A. Young**. He married **13. Leah Elizabeth Laviolette** September 26, 1915, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan.

13. Leah Elizabeth Laviolette, born March 25, 1897, in Schaffer, Delta County, Michigan; died April 5, 1976, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan. She was the daughter of **26. Adeloire Laviolette** and **27. Anastasia Tessier**.

Roger was an excellent swimmer, and once swam Lake Michigan from Escanaba to the Garden Peninsula—a distance of more than twenty-five miles.

By the age of fifteen, Roger was working for Hoyler Baking Company in the 400 block of Ludington Street in Escanaba. The 1920 census lists his occupation as a chauffeur with the “Baking Co.” He remained with the company for twenty-five years. Arol Beck, Escanaba historian, wrote of him in the Escanaba Daily Press:

...‘Bunze’ Williams worked for local bakeries for many years. I can still visualize him, his left arm stretched out as far as it could, balancing stacked loaves of bread as he delivered to my father’s store early in the morning. Bunze is a constant in my memory. I’ll never forget this hard working, cigar smoking vendor of yesterday’s necessities.

In another article, Mr. Beck wrote:

Hoyler Baking Company at one time operated many trucks which delivered to the retail trade, and I’ll never forget soft spoken, quiet Bunze Williams who brought bread to our store and later supervised the truck routes.

The Hoyler Baking Company went out of business, and from about 1938 to 1943, Roger owned and operated the Swedish Bakery, located in the 400 block of Ludington Street in Escanaba. His daughter Miriam vividly remembered helping out in the bakery before school each morning, stuffing jelly into pastry. Often, she would bring baked goods to school and share them with classmates. From about 1943 until his death, Roger worked at the Birds Eye Veneer Company in Escanaba.

Leah Laviolette worked as a licensed practical nurse. She was a devout Catholic whose mother recited the rosary each night before bed. At one point, Leah traveled to Montreal to relinquish any claim to church land she might have had a share of in the “Tessier Land Claim” lawsuits, wanting to have absolutely no dispute with her church or faith.

Roger died from carcinoma of the lungs. Leah died from Pneumonia and carcinoma of the uterus. Sons Brendan and Marlin are listed in the 1920 census by their middle names, Roger and James.

Roger Williams and Leah Laviolette are buried in Holy Cross Cemetery, Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan.

Children of Roger Nicholas Williams and Leah Elizabeth Laviolette:

- 6 i. **Brendan Roger Williams**, born May 10, 1917, in Escanaba, Michigan; died June 18, 2008, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; married Margaret Regina Fragale June 25, 1937, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; born November 12, 1916, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; died June 13, 1986, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan.
- ii. Marlin James Williams, born October 19, 1918, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; died July 24, 2008, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; married Helen “Honey” Curran June 22, 1940, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; born February, 1919. *Marlin went by the name “Merle.” He had military service between 1942 and 1946, U.S. Army, WWII, 3rd Army under General Patton. Cited for bravery and awarded the Bronze Star, he was nicknamed “Wick” and, like his brother, “Red” because of his red hair.*
- iii. Miriam Susan Williams, born July 12, 1924, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; died May 31, 1995, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; married John Anthony Baribeau May 4, 1946, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; born January 1, 1920, in Escanaba, Michigan; died August 30, 2004, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan. *Miriam died of a cerebral hemorrhage. John Anthony Baribeau, her husband, owned the Escanaba Steam Laundry.*
- iv. Lorraine Elizabeth Williams, born March 24, 1927, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; died January 25, 1954, in Detroit, Wayne County, Michigan; married Glenn Meintz July 24, 1945, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan. *Lorraine Williams, known as “Betty,” died in a car accident on Willow Run Expressway at Haggerty, near Detroit, Michigan. She is listed as “Betty Ann” in the 1940 census.*
- v. Roger Nicholas Williams Jr., born May 10, 1932, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; died June 24, 2004, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; married Donna Line June 22, 1966. *Roger was in the U.S. Army, Vietnam era, stationed in New Mexico. He was nicknamed “Skip.”*

14. Michael E. Fragale, born August 16, 1883, in Catanzano, Calabria, Italy, in or near the village of Serrastretta; died June 2, 1960, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan. He was the son of **28. Gabriele Fragale** and **29. Maria Concetta Mascaro**. He married **15. Emma Maria Leisner** March 4, 1908, in Delta County, Michigan.

15. Emma Maria Leisner, born January 26, 1890, in Delta County, Michigan; died December 29, 1982, in Marquette, Marquette County, Michigan. She was the daughter of **30. Frederick Leisner** and **31. Ernestina Giese**.

Mike was born Michele Fragale, and probably immigrated to the United States in 1900 or 1902. Starting out with relatives in Kennett Square, Pennsylvania, he lived briefly with a cousin, John Fragale, in Manistique, Michigan, before settling for the rest of his life in Escanaba, Michigan. His obituary states that he arrived in Escanaba in 1903.

Mike worked for the railroad, on Escanaba's massive ore docks. He never learned to drive, and rode his bike to and from work until retirement. He was an avid gardener, whether food for the kitchen or flowers to exhibit in the local contests.

The surname "Fragale" somehow changed to "Fragile," the spelling the three daughters used, although Margaret wanted the original spelling restored for her gravestone.

Mike and Emma are buried in Lakeview Cemetery, Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan.

Children of Michael E. Fragale and Emma Maria Leisner:

- i. Irene Ernestine Fragale, born June 30, 1909, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; died September 14, 2012, in Marquette, Marquette County, Michigan; married Edward James Stratton August 31, 1933, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; born August 14, 1908; died June 24, 1979. *Irene was one of the oldest students to ever graduate from Northern Michigan University, at age 72 receiving degrees in geography and earth sciences. Just after turning 100, Irene rode on a float in the 4th of July Parade, in Marquette, Michigan.*
- ii. Harriet Bertha Fragale, born November 14, 1911, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; died February 5, 1984, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; married Leon Richard Schram; born July 13, 1910, in Michigan; died February 25, 2003, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan. *Dick Schram nearly made the US Olympic pole vaulting team.*
- 7 iii. **Margaret Regina Fragale**, born November 12, 1916, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; died June 13, 1986, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; married Brendan Roger Williams June 25, 1937; born March 10, 1917, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; died June 18, 2008, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan.

Generation 5

16. George William Spieth, born February 5, 1858, in Medina County, Ohio; died February 14, 1925, in Bowling Green, Wood County, Ohio. He was the son of **32. John David Spieth** and **33. Christina Catherine Schect**. He married **17. Kathryn Christina Groh** abt. 1881.

17. Kathryn Christina Groh, born May 22, 1860, in Germany; died February 29, 1932, in Wood County, Ohio. She was the daughter of **34. John G. Groh** and **35. Joanna C. Plapp**.

William worked as a foreman in the oil fields. He died of interstitial nephritis and myocarditis.

Children of George William Spieth and Kathryn Christina Groh:

- i. Pearl Viola Spieth, born September 20, 1881, in Bowling Green, Wood County, Ohio; died January 3, 1938, in Ohio; married Charles Nellis Osterhout abt. 1904; born September 7, 1876; died December 7, 1950, in Wood County, Ohio. *Pearl Viola Spieth died of angina pectoris.*
- 8 ii. **Willis Arthur Spieth**, born May 31, 1884, in Wood County, Ohio; died February 12, 1954; married Lorena Frederica Wise abt. 1908; born November 5, 1886, in Grafton, Lorain County, Ohio; died May 20, 1976, in Gladstone, Delta County, Michigan.

18. Henry Wise, born October 5, 1847, in Bavaria, Germany; died August 22, 1929, in Beldon, Lorain County, Ohio. He was the son of **36. Peter Wise** and **37. Louisa Mueller**. He married **19. Mary Anna Law** March 28, 1871.

19. Mary Anna Law, born February 12, 1870, in Beldon, Lorain County, Ohio; died January 26, 1936, in Belden, Lorain County, Ohio. She was the daughter of **38. Jacob Law** and **39. Agnes Anna Laudemberger**.

Henry was born Heinrich Weiß (Weiss). Mary Anna Wise's obituary states that four children preceded her in death, and she was survived by ten children, thirty grandchildren, and twenty-nine great-grandchildren.

Beldon, Ohio, was a populated area about three miles south and east of the town of Grafton, Lorain County, Ohio.

Children of Henry Wise and Mary Anna Law:

- i. Rosa S. Wise, born September 27, 1873, in Ohio; died March 19, 1928, in Grafton, Lorain County, Ohio; married Charles Henry Spieth abt. 1893. *Charles Henry Spieth was an uncle of Willis Arthur Spieth, who married Rosa's younger sister, Lorena.*
- ii. Bertha Wise, born April 2, 1875, in Ohio; died November 24, 1968, in Amherst, Lorain County, Ohio; married Edward Marsh.
- iii. Ella Mary Wise, born February 13, 1877, in Grafton, Lorain County, Ohio; died June, 1958; married George C. Droege; born abt. 1872.
- iv. Edith Caroline Wise, born September 16, 1878, in Belden, Lorain County, Ohio; died January 30, 1953, in Elyria, Lorain County, Ohio; married Peter Shuster abt. 1901; born September 12, 1872, in Eaton, Lorain County, Ohio; died October 20, 1931, in Elyria, Lorain County, Ohio.
- v. Amanda Agnes Wise, born November 8, 1880, in Valley City, Medina County, Ohio; died January 24, 1953, in New London, Huron County, Ohio; married Henry Richard Stoskopf, born April 2, 1874, in Valley City, Medina County, Ohio; died June 7, 1952, in New London, Huron County, Ohio.
- vi. Elmer Henry Wise, born November 15, 1882, in Beldon, Lorain County, Ohio; died May 28, 1952, in Elyria, Lorain County, Ohio; married Lucy M. Buckingham, born November 15, 1881, in England; died January 1, 1972, in Amherst, Lorain County, Ohio.
- vii. Anna S. Wise, born December 19, 1884, in Belden, Lorain County, Ohio; died April 27, 1959, in Elyria, Lorain County, Ohio. She married Albert F. Moehle August 19, 1903; born May 2, 1880, in Liverpool, Medina County, Ohio; died October 29, 1961, in Elyria, Lorain County, Ohio .
- 9 viii. **Lorena Frederica Wise**, born November 5, 1886, in Grafton, Lorain County, Ohio; died May 20, 1976, in Gladstone, Delta County, Michigan; married (1) Willis Arthur Spieth, born May 31, 1884, in Ohio; died February 12, 1954 (2) Lou Sarato.
- ix. Agnes Louise Wise, born January 9, 1889, in Ohio; died October 30, 1979, in Mansfield, Richland County, Ohio; married Albert Charles Cousins January 9, 1909; born December 23, 1884, in Grafton, Lorain County, Ohio; died February 8, 1957, in Mansfield, Richland County, Ohio.
- x. Henry A. Wise, born December 14, 1890, in Belden, Lorain County, Ohio; died August 20, 1973, in Ashtabula County, Ohio; married (1) Mabel Caddick, died July 7, 1913 (2) Ella Lapland (3) Elizabeth Vanderhoff. *Mabel Caddick died on the same day that her second child with Henry Wise was born.*
- xi. Ralph W. Wise, born September 23, 1892, in Ohio; died May 18, 1922, in Scioto, Pickaway County, Ohio. *Ralph Wise was institutionalized after being badly burned by hot water in a kitchen accident.*
- xii. Clarence Leon Wise, born December 1, 1894, in Belden, Lorain County, Ohio; died March 1, 1975, in Medina, Medina County, Ohio; married Irene Bessie Pfeiffer March 2, 1918, in Medina County, Ohio; born December 24, 1898, in Litchfield, Medina County, Ohio; died January 25, 1987, in Cleveland, Ohio.

20. John Andrew Rudick, born March 31, 1855, in Benton County, Arkansas; died November 23, 1921, in Ottawa County, Oklahoma, just southwest of Galena, Cherokee County, Kansas. He was the son of **40. Stephen Decatur Reddick** and **41. Margaret E. Mizer**. He married (1) **21. Jemima Catherine Crews** March 7, 1878, in Stone County, Arkansas (2) Sarah Theodosia Burrows April 30, 1902, in Galena, Cherokee County, Kansas; born abt. 1857; died February 6, 1916, in Joplin, Jasper or Newton County, Missouri (3) Mary, born abt. 1864 in Illinois.

21. Jemima Catherine Crews, born December 5, 1863, in Arkansas; died in 1952, probably in Oklahoma. She was the daughter of **42. William James Crews** and **43. Sarah A. Rogers**. She married (2) John Rose May 13, 1909, in Searcy County, Arkansas; born November 22, 1841, in Illinois; died August 8, 1919, in Big Flat, Baxter County, Arkansas (3) Sam P. Sutterfield March 17, 1918, in Searcy County, Arkansas; born abt. 1847, in Arkansas.

John Andrew Rudick was likely born in or near Sugar Creek, Arkansas, or in nearby Roller Ridge township. His parents lived with his grandfather Ebenezer Reddick and Ebenezer's second wife Luvicia. In the whirlwind of the Civil War and afterward, with the famous Battle of Pea Ridge occurring only a few miles away, this family was torn apart.

John's father, Stephen Reddick, along with Ebenezer and his wife, were all gone by 1866. John's infant brother Weston remained with his mother, but the other three boys went to three different families; John himself became indentured on the farm of Michael and Sarah Buttram. He was there in 1870, according to the census.

In 1878, John married fourteen-year-old Jemima Catherine Crews about a hundred miles away in Locust Grove, Arkansas. Their first child, Ollie Mae, was born there. John was elected Justice of the Peace in nearby Big Flat in 1882, so the next four children, Jessie, Edna, Rosa, and Floyd, were likely born there. The following two, Cecil and Macon, both claimed to be born in Big Flat in their WW1 draft documents. The last child, Homer, was born in 1891, in Seligman, Missouri, where John had a bookkeeping job. Catherine had the entire family move back to Big Flat after learning that John was being unfaithful.

Through John's son Floyd comes this story: John Rudick was a school teacher, and two weeks before the school year began (must have been in 1897), he rode his horse into town, supposedly to purchase some shoes. He was spotted crossing the river by ferry near Big Flat, heading west. He never came back.

John had left his family to marry Sarah Theodosia Cox-Burrows, a second cousin on his mother's side. They ran off to the Quapaw Nation, Indian Territory, near to Joplin, Missouri. While he immediately obtained a marriage license, it was four years later that he finally obtained a divorce, marrying his second wife in the spring of 1902.

With statehood in 1907, the area where John lived became Peoria Township, Ottawa County, Oklahoma. He lived there for much of the last fifteen years of his life.

In 1901, John Rudick was a Superintendent in the Quapaw school system. From 1911 onward, he performed many marriages and presided over trials as Justice of the Peace, a position he held for at least three years. J. A. Rudick, as he usually gave his name, while mostly a farmer, was widely known as "Crawdad," whose prose and local correspondence spanned two decades. His writings became regular fare in the Galena Weekly Republican. In 1909, he was actually hired, but left the paper in 1914 after what he described as a nervous breakdown. Sarah Ruddick died in 1916, and a year later, John spent a while in Neosho, Missouri, once again writing for a local paper. Then, after half a year on a farm in Topeka, Kansas, J. A. Rudick moved to Galena, Kansas, with his third wife, Mary, and worked as a weighman at a local foundry. In the end, he was back in the country and died on a relative's Oklahoma farm.

After John Rudick left, Catherine married John Rose, who had a mill in the area. Later, she married Sam Sutterfield. She and some of her children moved west to Oklahoma.

Catherine Crews is buried in Luther Cemetery, Luther, Oklahoma County, Oklahoma, near her son, Homer. Her tombstone reads: "Our Mother Catherine Sutterfield 1863-1952."

John Andrew Rudick and Sarah Theodosia Burrows are buried in Hornet Cemetery, Newton County, Missouri.

Children of John Andrew Rudick and Jemima Catherine Crews:

- i. Ollie Mae Rudick, born January 9, 1880, in Stone County, Arkansas; died January 6, 1971, in Los Angeles, California; married (1) Columbus John Norman April 18, 1897, in Stone County, Arkansas; born February 15, 1876, in Big Flat, Baxter County, Arkansas; died 1939, in Okemah, Okfuskee County, Oklahoma (2) Sam Abbot.
- ii. Josephine "Josie" Rudick, born abt. 1882, in Big Flat, Baxter County, Arkansas; died April 23, 1911, in Baxter Springs, Cherokee County, Kansas; married Thomas Benjamin Hutchinson. *Thomas Hutchinson was ½ Native American. Josephine Rudick was a widow in the 1910 census, and died after a long fight with cancer, leaving behind two young daughters.*
- iii. Edna Aldene Rudick, born May 15, 1883, in Big Flat, Baxter County, Arkansas; died September 1, 1964, in Gore, Sequoyah County, Oklahoma; married Samuel A. Prater in 1902, in Sequoyah County, Oklahoma; born January 20, 1873, in Oklahoma; died July, 1963, in Gore, Sequoyah County, Oklahoma.
- iv. Rosa E. Rudick, born April 27, 1885, in Big Flat, Baxter County, Arkansas; died July 10, 1946, in San Joaquin, Fresno County, California; married John Gerty McCarty February 3, 1901, in Marion, Arkansas; born

- February 3, 1879, in Arkansas; died October 25, 1967, in Sacramento, Sacramento County, California.
- v. Floyd Erasmus Rudick, born September 26, 1886, in Big Flat, Baxter County, Arkansas; died January 15, 1967, in McCrory, Woodruff County, Arkansas; married Annie Belle Branscum in July, 1905; born May 16, 1886, in Locust Grove, Stone County, Arkansas; died July 26, 1971, in Newport, Jackson County, Arkansas.
 - 10 vi. **Cecil Edward Rudick**, born February 24, 1888, in Big Flat, Baxter County, Arkansas; died January 22, 1953, probably in Detroit, Wayne County, Michigan; married Mary Alice Cessna April 12, 1911, in Gore, Sequoyah County, Oklahoma; born May 3, 1888, in LaRue County, Kentucky; died abt. 1953.
 - vii. Macon Cornelius Rudick, born September 9, 1889, in Big Flat, Baxter County, Arkansas; died August 23, 1934, in Oklahoma; married Bessie C. Runyon June 25, 1910, in Sequoyah County, Oklahoma; born October 14, 1891, in Illinois; died March 31, 1984, in Oklahoma. *Macon Rudick died of tuberculosis.*
 - viii. Winfred Homer Rudick, born July 14, 1891, in Seligman, Barry County, Missouri; died in 1947; married Jeannette Nettie Reece September 13, 1916, in Searcy County, Arkansas; born abt. 1889, in Arkansas.

22. Walter Coombs Cessna, born February 28, 1856, in LaRue County, Kentucky; died May 26, 1942, in Detroit, Wayne County, Michigan. He was the son of **44. William Wallace Cessna** and **45. Marion Wallace Coombs**. He married **23. Susan J. Walters** June 16, 1881.

23. Susan J. Walters, born April 28, 1856, in Kentucky; died February 16, 1925, in Jefferson County, Kentucky. She was the daughter of **46. Joseph W. Walters** and **47. Susan Cessna**.

Walter Cessna's mother came from a line of ancestors who spelled their last name "Coombs," yet there are documents that list Walter and his brother Samuel as having the middle name "Combs." These two spellings seem to be somewhat interchangeable. For consistency, I have chosen to use the more common "Coombs" throughout this account.

Susan, nicknamed "Sudie," and Walter, called "Watt," had nine children, four of whom died young. Two of those are buried in the South Fork Baptist Cemetery, LaRue County, Kentucky.

Walter was born on the remnants of the old Cessna homestead established by his grandfather, William "Willie" Cessna, whose father had been killed by Indians during a skirmish at the future location of Louisville, Kentucky.

From the obituary of Walter Cessna:

Mr. Walter C. Cessna, formerly of this city and known to his many friends as "Watt," passed away at the home of his son, Howard, in Detroit, Mich. May 26, 1942, at 4:50 pm. He was a member of one of the oldest families of the state. He was born Sept. 28 1856, near Hodgenville on the old Cessna Homestead and was the son of William Wallace and Marian Coombs Cessna, and a grandson of Willie Cessna IV, one of the pioneer settlers of LaRue Cty.

He was married June 16, 1881 to Susan Walters of South Fork, who preceded him in death several years. To this union were born nine children.

Mr. Cessna and his partner, the late Nicholas Head, were in the live stock business for years and he was widely known throughout the state. Later he bought a farm at New Hope, Ky., and devoted the remainder of his life to farming and raising fine saddle and harness horses. Like all true Kentuckians, he was a lover of good horses and rode nearly every day up until two years before his death.

The 1920 census lists Walter as "C. Watt Cessna." He was the last Cessna in his line to own a farm. The specialty of "Cessna and Cessna," likely a partnership with his brother Billy, was five-gaited horses.

The 1910 census shows Walter, Susan, and five children in eastern Oklahoma. Walter had purchased an oil well in that newest of states. The well turned out to be a failure, and by 1920, the Cessnas had returned east. One thing to come out of this—daughter Mary Alice Cessna met and married Cecil Edward Rudick in Oklahoma, where their first child was born.

Walter had a younger brother named Samuel Coombs Cessna, who also took his family to Oklahoma. That branch seems to have stayed there a little longer, into the 1920s, but Samuel and his wife eventually returned east.

Walter and Susan Cessna are buried in Red Hill Cemetery, LaRue County, Kentucky.

Children of Walter Coombs Cessna and Susan "Sudie" J. Walters:

- i. Joseph Walters Cessna, born March 6, 1884, in LaRue County, Kentucky; died June 15, 1977, in Warren, Macomb County, Michigan; married Hattie Elizabeth Lowery September 24, 1905; born November 1, 1885, in Leitchfield, Grayson County, Kentucky; died April 27, 1913, in Jefferson County, Kentucky. *Joseph Walters Cessna did not go with the family to Oklahoma, being married with a family. Joseph was a motorman for the Detroit streetcar company for most of his life. Hattie Elizabeth Lowery probably died of tuberculosis. The three daughters were raised by their Lowery grandparents in Leitchfield, Kentucky, while father Joseph lived in Detroit.*
- ii. Infant Cessna, born August 9, 1886, died February 19, 1889; a son, buried in the South Fork Baptist Cemetery, LaRue County, Kentucky.
- 11 iii. **Mary Alice Cessna**, born May 3, 1888, in LaRue County, Kentucky; died August 27, 1954; married Cecil Edward Rudick April 12, 1911, in Gore, Sequoyah County, Oklahoma; born February 24, 1888, in Big Flat, Baxter County, Arkansas; died January 22, 1953, probably in Detroit, Wayne County, Michigan.
- iv. Walter R. Cessna, born October 25, 1890, in LaRue County, Kentucky; died November 25, 1892, in LaRue County, Kentucky. *Walter Cessna is buried in the South Fork Baptist Cemetery, LaRue County, Kentucky.*
- v. Samuel Head Cessna, born October 9, 1892, in LaRue County, Kentucky; died August 5, 1990, in California; married (1) Anna Mauretia Brown in 1915; born August 30, 1891, in Hancock County, Kentucky; died November 12, 1974, in La Mirada, California (2) Mignon R. Scott; born May 2, 1900, in Missouri; died August 3, 1990, in California. *Samuel Cessna's middle name comes from the surname of his father's business partner, Nicholas Head. Samuel worked for a time as a conductor with Detroit's streetcar company, but later relocated to California.*
- vi. Squire LaRue Cessna, born April 11, 1896, in Kentucky; died January 1, 1988, in Grand Rapids, Kent County, Michigan; married Mary Barbara Brown abt. 1919; born abt. 1898, in LaRue County, Kentucky; died January 6, 1980, in New Baltimore, Macomb County, Michigan. *LaRue Cessna worked in Detroit as a streetcar conductor before his marriage, was an insurance salesman as of the 1930 census, and was a manager for an automobile plant in the 1940 census. LaRue Cessna was also a minister of the Church of God, 7th Day, in Detroit, and was an influential member of the "Sacred Name" movement.*
- vii. Leslie Howard Cessna, born May 13, 1898, in Kentucky; died September 29, 1991, in Hodgenville, LaRue County, Kentucky, married Hattie Grace Neel (Grace), born August 3, 1893, in Monroe Township, Guernsey County, Ohio, died July 1, 1965. *Howard Cessna worked for the Chrysler automobile company, and then for twenty-five years as a police officer in Detroit, Michigan.*

24. George F. Williams, born April 7, 1858, on Mackinac Island, Michigan; died January 25, 1911, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan. He was the son of **48. Jeremiah Williams** and **49. Mary Elizabeth McCoy**. He married **25. Susan Ann Young** March 11, 1889, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan.

25. Susan Ann Young, born February 12, 1873, in Town of Buchanan, Outagamie County, Wisconsin; died April 9, 1942, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan. She was the daughter of **50. Peter Young** and **51. Catherine Emmick**. She married (2) George L. Kuehn October 10, 1911, in Sault Ste. Marie, Chippewa County, Michigan; born in 1885, in Wisconsin; died in 1959.

George Williams worked as a land cruiser, scouting out potential stands of timber for the lumber companies to harvest. According to their marriage certificate, Susan was a teacher.

Susan filed for divorce from George Williams on July 24, 1902, in Delta County. The court document states that she left the boarding house they were operating in Flat Rock on Sunday, July 20, 1902. It further states that her husband was...

...calling her vile and indecent names and charging her with want of chastity and using other abusive language toward her...[and that he]...has been and still is a habitual drunkard; that he has expended all his spare money for strong drink and has come home drunk and intoxicated nearly every week... (and) she has been obliged to work at home without sufficient food... (He also) contracted a venereal disease...

...which he claimed to have gotten from her. On August 9, 1902, both Susan and George signed an agreement to have the divorce action discontinued. They remained married until George's death in 1911, of cirrhosis of the liver. Susan died over thirty years later from an obstruction of the bowel.

George Williams, Susan Young, and Susan's second husband, George Kuehn, are buried in Holy Cross Cemetery, Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan.

Children of George Williams and Susan Young:

- i. Grover Williams, born June 15, 1889, in Bay de Noc Township, Delta County, Michigan; died December 23, 1891, in Bay de Noc Township, Delta County, Michigan. *Grover Williams is buried at Holy Cross Cemetery Escanaba, Michigan, probable cause of death: cholera.*
- ii. Robert Williams, born December 1, 1890, in Bay de Noc Township, Delta County, Michigan; died August 14, 1891, in Bay de Noc Township, Delta County, Michigan. *Robert Williams is buried at Holy Cross Cemetery Escanaba, MI, cause of death: cholera.*
- iii. Anna Harriet Williams, born March 3, 1892, in Delta County, Michigan; died July 27, 1975, in Wauwatosa, Milwaukee County, Wisconsin; married (1) Patrick Scally February 25, 1909, in Delta County, Michigan (2) Allan Radcliff Kirkman, born September 19, 1886, in England; died August 21, 1944, in Indiana (3) William Spuda abt. 1921; born abt. 1886. *In 1930, Anna H. Williams lived in Wauwatosa, Milwaukee County, Wi. In that year William Spuda was a bricklayer. In 1917, he changed his name from Spude.*
- iv. Agnes C. Williams, born July 3, 1893, in Delta County, Michigan; married (1) David Joseph Remington November 18, 1913; born April 25, 1888 in Wisconsin. (2) Cyrus Edwin Russell Freeze August 16, 1921, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; born about 1875, in Penobsquis, New Brunswick, Canada. *Edwin Freeze, nicknamed "Big Ed" Freeze, played the tuba in the Escanaba City band.*
- v. Charles Edward Williams, Sr., born February 7, 1894, in Delta County, Michigan; died April 12, 1954, in Milwaukee County, Wisconsin; married Ferrell M. (?); died August 22, 1961, in Milwaukee County, Wisconsin. *In 1930, Charles E. Williams, Sr. was a foreman in a cement factory, and lived near to his sister Anna in Wauwatosa, Wisconsin.*
- 12 vi. **Roger Nicholas Williams**, born November 8, 1897, in Stonington, Delta County, Michigan; died August 17, 1958, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; married Leah Elizabeth Laviolette September 26, 1915, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; born March 25, 1897, in Schaffer, Delta County, Michigan; died April 5, 1976, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan.

26. Adolore Laviolette, born September 08, 1867, in Alfred, Ontario, Canada; died February 24, 1947, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan. He was the son of **52. Clement Laviolette** and **53. Elizabeth Poirier dit Lafleur**. He married **27. Anastasia Tessier** April 22, 1896, in Spaulding, Delta County, Michigan.

27. Anastasia Tessier, born November 27, 1856, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; died May 4, 1946, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan. She was the daughter of **54. Joseph Tessier** and **55. Scholastique Samson**. She married Napoleon (Paul) DuBois on October 6, 1873, in L'Orignal, Ontario, Canada; born in July, 1847, in L'Orignal, Ontario, Canada; died April 20, 1895, in Schaffer, Delta County, Michigan.

Anastasia's first husband, Napoleon (Paul) DuBois, reportedly owned a boarding house, a bar, and five houses in Schaffer, Michigan, with five more houses in Gladstone, Michigan. It was said that he was shot in a bar and died three days later, but a Michigan death record attributes his demise to stomach cancer, and gives his occupation as a "liquor dealer."

After Paul's death, Anastasia operated the boarding house in Schaffer to support her daughters. She and her girls moved into a small outbuilding to make room for the boarders in the larger house.

Anastasia died of myocarditis. From the Escanaba Daily Press, May, 1946:

Mrs. Anastasia Laviolette, 89, pioneer resident of Delta county, died here Saturday afternoon at 5:15 o'clock at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Paul Hebert...Born November 27, 1856 in Original, Ontario, Canada, Mrs. Laviolette came to Delta county 66 years ago and lived for many years in Schaffer before taking up residence here... Her husband, Adolore Laviolette, and the following daughters survive: Mrs. Anna Gendron, Mrs. Mamie Klug, Mrs. Ludger Blair, Mrs. Paul Hebert, Mrs. Roger Williams, Mrs. Henry Gingrass, all of Escanaba, and Mrs. Joseph LeMay of Detroit...Burial will be made in the Bark River Cemetery.

Adolore Laviolette was known for his sense of humor. When his brothers, Clement and Peter (Escanaba residents), visited, they would laugh and tell stories in their native French language. From the Escanaba Daily Press, February 25, 1947:

Heart Attack Takes Adeloire Laviolette

Adeloire Laviolette, 79 years of age, died at noon Monday of a heart attack at the home of Med Beaudoin, 306 South Ninth street.

Born in Alfred, Ontario, Canada, Mr. Laviolette came to Schaffer in 1891 to engage in farming and in cruising timber. In 1912, he moved to Escanaba and worked as a cruiser for the Birds Eye Veneer company for a number of years. He retired ten years ago.

Anastasia and Paul are buried in Bark River Cemetery, Bark River Township, Delta County, Michigan. Adeloire is buried in the same cemetery, near his own relatives.

Children of Napoleon (Paul) DuBois and Anastasia Tessier:

- i. Anastasia "Anna" Marie DuBois, born August 16, 1877, in Quebec, Canada; died October 7, 1962, in Milwaukee, Milwaukee County, Wisconsin; married Alphonse Paul Gendron, born June 1, 1872, in Toronto, Ontario, Canada; died June 1, 1910, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan.
- ii. Charles Napoleon DuBois, born July 27, 1879, in L'Orignal, Ontario, Canada.
- iii. Hanor DuBois, born abt. 1881.
- iv. Mary "Mamie" DuBois, born October 12, 1882, in Schaffer, Delta County, Michigan; died February 25, 1983, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; married Henry Klug, born abt. 1810.
- v. Ella (Ellie) DuBois, born March, 1885; died October 24, 1887.
- vi. Lottie DuBois, born August, 1888, in Michigan; married Joseph Ludger Blair November 23, 1908, in Schaffer, Delta County, Michigan; born February 14, 1886, in Lyster, Quebec, Canada.
- vii. Lillie DuBois, born abt. 1890, in Michigan; died abt. 1966, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; married Paul Leopold Hebert April 20, 1908; born January 25, 1885, in Canada; died December 24, 1977, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan.
- viii. Edith Olive DuBois, born in April, 1893, in Michigan; married Joseph Lemay; born abt. 1895, in Michigan.

Children of Adeloire Laviolette and Anastasia Tessier:

- 13 i. **Leah Elizabeth Laviolette**, born March 25, 1897, in Schaffer, Delta County, Michigan; died April 5, 1976, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; married Roger Nicholas Williams September 26, 1915, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; born November 8, 1897, in Stonington, Delta County, Michigan; died August 17, 1958, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan.
- ii. Florence Catherine Laviolette, born January 19, 1901, in Delta County, Michigan; died March 17, 1948, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; married Henry Joseph Gingrass June 16, 1924; born September 3, 1902, in Michigan; died March 7, 1986, in Gladstone, Delta County, Michigan. *Florence Catherine Laviolette died of a cerebral hemorrhage.*

28. Gabriele Fragale, born abt. 1846 in Italy, died August 3, 1898. He was the son of **Angelo Fragale** and **Maria Lucia**. He married **29. Maria Concetta Mascaro**.

29. Maria Concetta Mascaro, born abt. 1850 in Italy. She was the daughter of **58. Michele Mascaro** and **59. Catarina Citino**.

Gabriele and Concetta lived in Catanzano, the governing province of the region called Calabria, Italy. They were poor farmers, married in Concetta's home village of Accaria, near the town of Serrastretta. Gabriele's parents lived nearby in Quinzi, or Accaria Palmatico, less than a mile from Accaria itself.

Neither Gabriele nor Concetta ever came to America, and it's uncertain whether there were additional children who remained in Italy.

As for the Fragale family members in America, daughter Mary's husband, Serafino, may have been the first, or possibly John Fragale, a cousin. Mary's brother Angelo, called Francesco at the time, was another early arrival, and for a time he worked in Upper Michigan in the logging industry, near to his cousin John.

Serafino Leo was the first one established in the Kennett Square area of Pennsylvania, and several of the Fragale siblings stayed with Serafino and Mary while getting their footing in America. The 1910 census is a case in point, with Frank (Francesco/Angelo), Antonio, Jerrado (Jerry), and Louie (Louis) all living on the Leo farm. That farm, and the Citino farm, along with a bungalow and some greenhouses used by relatives, were all located on Rosedale Road, just outside of Kennett Square.

Except for Mike, who moved to Michigan and worked for the railroad on the ore docks, the Fragales were farmers, eventually specializing in mushrooms, an industry still prevalent in Chester County, Pennsylvania, a century later.

Children of Gabriele Fragale and Maria Concetta Mascaro:

- i. Maria Francesca Fragale (Mary), born July 1, 1872, in Italy; died September 24, 1953, in Chester County, Pennsylvania; married Serafino Leo (Lio) April 28, 1894; born February 6, 1863; died April 15, 1928. *Mary Fragale arrived in America in 1901. Her niece thought that Mary's given name might have been Francesca Maria Fragale.*
- ii. Angelo Fragale, born July 27, 1874, in Italy; died December 8, 1961, in Chester County, Pennsylvania; married Maria Aiello, born October 26, 1890, in Italy; died September 24, 1960. *Angelo arrived in America in 1897 and worked for a time for a logging company in Manistique, Michigan. He arrived in America again in 1906. He traveled back to Italy to marry Maria Aiello, returning to America to stay in 1913. Maria arrived in America in 1919, along with the youngest child Concetta. Angelo was probably born Francesco Fragale, a name he used early on.*
- iii. Josephine Fragale, May 10, 1878, in Italy; died May 15, 1967, in Kennett Square, Chester County, Pennsylvania. She married Pietro (Peter) Citino; born February 24, 1877, in Italy; died April 2, 1964. *Peter Citino arrived in America in 1901, Josephine in 1907 or 1908. They were married in a cathedral in Philadelphia, and moved north to Leominster, Massachusetts, where three of their eventual five children were born. The family returned to Kennett Square, Pennsylvania, where Peter first owned a greenhouse, and then bought the farm on Rosedale Road, eventually growing mushrooms.*
- iv. Antonio Fragale, born abt. 1880 in Italy, arrived in America in 1901. *The manifest of the ship he came to America on lists him as having "poor physique." Antonio eventually returned to Italy, married, and then raised his family in Argentina.*
- 14 v. **Michele E. Fragale** (Mike), born August 16, 1883, in Italy; died June 2, 1960, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; married Emma Maria Leisner March 4, 1908, in Delta County, Michigan; born January 26, 1890, in Michigan; died December 29, 1982, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan.
- vi. Geraldo Fragale (Jerry), born May 24, 1884, in Italy. *He had a common law marriage to a woman named Agnes. Jerry lived in Milwaukee, Wisconsin, for a time before returning to the Kennett Square, Pennsylvania area. Other name: spelled in various documents Gerando, Jerrado.*
- vii. Luigi Fragale (Louis), born August 17, 1892, in Italy; married (1) Catherine Fernandes; born abt. 1906; died abt. 1929 (2) Mary Candelora; married April 15, 1939, in Wilmington, Delaware. *After the tragic death of his first wife, the two children were raised by relatives. Louis worked at one time as a gardener for Hollywood star Jimmy Durante in California, but he later returned to Pennsylvania. Louis, was involved with growing roses, along with brothers Angelo and Joseph, eventually selling out to a local specialist in roses, and moving on to growing mushrooms.*
- viii. Giuseppe Fragale (Joseph), born November 6, 1893, in Italy; died May 5, 1981, in Kennett Square, Chester County, Pennsylvania; married Rose Fazio, born abt. 1910.

30. Frederick (Fritz) Leisner, born June 7, 1844, in Germany; died January 12, 1915, in Michigan. He was the son of **Frederick Leisner** and **Wilhelmina Braun**. He married **31. Ernestina Giese**.

31. Ernestina Giese, born September 19, 1845, in Germany; died August 3, 1931, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan. She was the daughter of **62. Michael Jacob F. Giese**.

Little is known from the Old Country. One story tells how Ernestina, still bleeding from childbirth, walked miles to bring a heavy bag of flour home to feed her hungry children. How many children never lived to make the trip to America is unknown, and there's a large gap in the birth dates between Herman and Gusty, for instance. The ship's manifest lists children, Carl and Maria, for whom I've never found another record. Granddaughter Irene Stratten vaguely remembered a tale of a child who drowned after diving into shallow water. Another story tells how Ernestina had baked bread for the journey to America, and it may even have saved their lives, since the bread on the ship was described as inedible.

Ernestina and her children arrived in New York on April 12, 1884, on the ship *Werra*, which departed from Bremen, Germany and Southampton, England. Her brothers August and Frank, with their wives and a few children, arrived within a year on either side of that. August had married Wilhelmina Porath about eight years earlier, and Wilhelmina's brothers Frank and August Porath, and sister Amelia, spouses and children in tow, had made the voyage in 1881 or 1882. Included were the Giese patriarch, Michael, and mother, Frederika Porath. They all settled in Ford River, Michigan. It would seem that these families knew each other back in Germany.

Frederick's obituary in the Escanaba Daily Press, January 13, 1915, states:

After being ill for three weeks from a complication of diseases caused by advanced age, Frederick Leisner, pioneer resident of Ford River township and well known to many people throughout Delta county, passed away last evening at his home in Ford River. Mr. Leisner had enjoyed exceptional health until three weeks ago. His condition rapidly became more serious and yesterday afternoon at 2:30 o'clock he passed away, surrounded by members of his family...

Mr. Leisner was born in Germany and came to the United States in 1887, coming directly to Delta county. He located with members of his family first at the Ford River Mill location, where they resided for three years and then moved to the farm, where Mr. Leisner resided continuously until his death yesterday.

After Frederick died, Ernestina moved into Escanaba, where most of her children already lived, into a tiny house on 18th Street, built in 1920. It was a block from her daughter Emma's house, and near to the others.

The headline article of the Escanaba Daily Press, August 4, 1931:

MRS. ERNESTINA LEISNER DIES IN FIRE

Blaze Traps Aged Woman In Bedroom – Old Resident Came to Escanaba 48 Years Ago.

Mrs. Ernestina Leisner, 86, met death last night when fire, believed to have been started when she carried a lighted candle into a storage room, gutted the upstairs of her home at 609 South Eighteenth street. Death was due either to suffocation or the effects of burns.

Roy Cartwright, 617 South Eighteenth street, a neighbor, went into the burning home and feeling his way about through the smoke-filled room, located the aged widow huddled behind the bed on the west side of the front room. He picked her up and carried her to the window, where he handed the woman out to Alvin Romain, who was standing at the head of the ladder. A fireman then carried Mrs. Leisner to the ground and she was rushed to the hospital. She was pronounced dead on arrival there.

The fire started about 8:30 o'clock in a rear upstairs storage room, adjoining the bedroom. It is believed that Mrs. Leisner had gone into the storage room with a candle to light her way, and had accidentally ignited some old papers there. It is thought that she attempted to make her escape to the stairway in the rear room, but found the exit was blocked by the flames. Her clothing was scorched, and she received serious burns about the face, back and legs.

Firemen had little difficulty in getting the fire under control, the damage being confined to the second floor.

The dates in the article differ from those in the transcriptions from the cemetery, which I have more confidence in. Frederick and Ernestina appear as "Michael and Henrietta" in the 1910 census, and Ernestina is listed as "Mary" in 1930.

Frederick and Ernestina are buried in Lake View Cemetery, Escanaba, Michigan.

Children of Frederick Leisner and Ernestina Giese:

- i . Herman Leisner, born October 21, 1866, in Germany; died September 19, 1940, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; married Elizabeth Carter, born abt. 1867 in Michigan; died abt. 1944. *Herman Leisner was a conservation officer (game warden) in the Escanaba area.*

- ii. Carl Leisner, born abt. 1877. *Other than the ship's manifest, there's no further record of this person.*
- iii. Augusta (Gusty) Leisner, born abt. 1878 in Germany; died February 9, 1953, in Alhambra, California; married Louis Young; born abt. 1868 in Wisconsin.
- iv. Marie Leisner, born abt. 1879. *Other than the ship's manifest, there's no further record of this person.*
- v. Bertha Marie Leisner, born October 12, 1883, in Germany; died December 27, 1954, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; married William C. Froelich November 12, 1904; born abt. 1874 in Michigan; died September 4, 1962.
- vi. Ewald Leisner, born June 8, 1886, in Michigan; died September 4, 1974, in Bark River, Delta County, Michigan; married Sophia A. Porath July 27, 1907; born June 8, 1889, in Michigan; died December, 1962, in Ford River, Delta County, Michigan. *Ewald was a farmer in Ford River, Michigan, and later he operated an automobile service station on the highway west of Escanaba.*
- 15 vii. **Emma Maria Leisner**, born January 26, 1890, in Michigan; died December 29, 1982, in Marquette, Marquette County, Michigan; married Michael E. Fragale March 10, 1908; born August 17, 1883, in Italy; died June 2, 1960, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan.

Generation 6

32. John David Spieth, born abt. 1835 in Liverpool, Medina County, Ohio; died August 18, 1871, in Liverpool, Medina County, Ohio. He was the son of **64. Johann Adam Spieth** and **65. Magdalena Barbara Junginger**. He married **33. Christina Catherine Schect** April 16, 1857.

33. Christina Catherine Schect, born January, 1839, in Ohio; died August 22, 1906; married (2) Michael Stoskopf, born September, 1827, in Wasselonne, Departement du Bas-Rhin, Alsace, France; died in 1905.

John was the youngest of five children, and the only one born in America. A baptism record at the Zion Church, in Valley City, Ohio, lists him as Johann David Spieth.

Children of John David Spieth and Christina Catherine Schect:

- 16 i. **George William Spieth**, born February 5, 1858, in Medina County, Ohio; died February 14, 1925, in Bowling Green, Wood County, Ohio; married Kathryn Christina Groh abt. 1881; born May 22, 1860, in Germany; died February 29, 1932, in Wood County, Ohio.
- ii. Catherine Spieth, born abt. 1859 in Ohio.
- iii. Anna Barbara Spieth, born November 19, 1860.
- iv. John Spieth, born in August, 1864, in Ohio.
- v. Charles Henry Spieth, born April 26, 1869, in Ohio; died January 23, 1947, in Liverpool, Medina County, Ohio; married (1) Rosa S. Wise abt. 1893; born September 27, 1873, in Ohio; died March 19, 1928, in Grafton, Lorain County, Ohio. (2) Martha Smith December 15, 1932; born October 15, 1870, in York, Medina County, Ohio; died February 12, 1953, in Valley City, Medina County, Ohio.

Children of Michael Stoskopf and Christina Catherine Schect:

- i. Albert Stoskopf, born abt. 1874, in Ohio.
- ii. Richard Stoskopf, born in April, 1878, in Ohio.

34. John G. Groh, born in Strasburg, Germany. He married **35. Joanna C. Plapp**.

35. Joanna C. Plapp, born in Strasburg, Germany.

Child of John G. Groh and Joanna C. Plapp:

- 17 i. **Kathryn Christina Groh**, born May 22, 1860, in Germany; died February 29, 1932, in Wood County, Ohio; married George William Spieth abt. 1881; born February 5, 1858, in Medina County, Ohio; died February 14, 1925, in Bowling Green, Wood Country, Ohio.

36. Peter Wise, born November 5, 1810, in Germany; died August 3, 1886, in Grafton, Lorain County, Ohio. He married **37. Louisa Mueller**.

37. Louisa Mueller, born May 18, 1817, in Germany; died June 18, 1888, in Grafton, Lorain County, Ohio.

Children of Peter Wise and Louisa Mueller:

- i. Richard Wise, born abt. 1841 in Germany.
- ii. Louisa Wise, born abt. 1843 in Germany; died abt. 1873 in Cuyahoga County, Ohio.
- 18 iii. **Henry Wise**, born October 5, 1847, in Bryon, Germany; died August 22, 1929, in Belden, Lorain County, Ohio; married Mary Anna Law March 28, 1871; born March 13, 1851, in Belden, Lorain County, Ohio; died January 26, 1936, in Belden, Lorain County, Ohio.
- iv. Lewis Wise, born January 30, 1850, in Germany; died October 7, 1917, in Grafton, Lorain County, Ohio; married Catherine M. Law January 6, 1874, in Liverpool, Medina County, Ohio; born November 29, 1854, in Grafton, Lorain County, Ohio; died November 26, 1927, in Lorain County, Ohio.
- v. Frederick K. Wise, born February 24, 1852, in Germany; died May 10, 1933, in Oberlin, Lorain County, Ohio; married Sarah E. abt. 1874; born abt. 1851.
- vi. Christian J. Wise, born June 1854 in Ohio(?).
- vii. Hannah Wise, born September 11, 1857, in Oberlin, Lorain County, Ohio; died April 18, 1898.
- viii. Catherine "Kate" Wise, born abt. 1860 in Oberlin, Lorain County, Ohio; died December 4, 1898.
- ix. Jacob J. Wise, born June 12, 1864, in Oberlin, Lorain County, Ohio; died December 10, 1898.

38. Jacob Law, born November 17, 1823, in Wittenberg, Prussia; died September 17, 1917, in Lorain County, Ohio. He was the son of **76. Mathias Law** and **77. Mary Metzger**. He married **39. Agnes Anna Laudemberger** June 13, 1848.

39. Agnes Anna Laudemberger, born August 20, 1830, in Prussia; died November 16, 1921, in Lorain County, Ohio. She was the daughter of **Jacob Laudemberger** and **Louisa Mueller**.

Paraphrased from a record of Huron and Lorain, Ohio by J. H. Beers & Company, Chicago 1894 Volume II, pages 842 & 843:

Jacob Law was ten years old when he arrived in America with his father and stepmother. His youth passed in hard work on his father's farm. When he was only sixteen years old he worked on a canal in Coshocton, Ohio; his earnings went to his father. He also labored on other canals.

Agnes Laudemberger, a daughter of Jacob Laudemberger, who, like the Law family, was also a native of Wittenberg, came from Bremen to the United States in 1833, arriving in New York after a lengthy passage of ninety-one days, from there proceeding westward to Canton, Stark Co., Ohio. Mr Laudemberger was a blacksmith, as well as a farmer. Later, they relocated to Liverpool township, Medina County, where Agnes met Jacob.

After his marriage, his father gave him thirty acres of land in Grafton Township, where he lived up to 1893, when he came to a new farm in the same township. Later, he owned 468 acres, but eventually gave over half of it to his children.

Jacob was a member of the Lutheran Church, where he held office for some years.

Children of Jacob Law and Agnes Anna Laudemberger:

- i. John G. Law, born May 27, 1849, in Grafton Township, Lorain County, Ohio; died March 11, 1937, in Medina, Medina County, Ohio; married Louise Braundell abt. 1873; born in December 28, 1849, in Markgroeningen, Germany; died June 11, 1932, in Medina, Medina County, Ohio. *John G. Law was a farmer.*
- 19 ii. **Mary Anna Law**, born March 13, 1851, in Belden, Lorain county, Ohio; died January 26, 1936, in Belden, Lorain County, Ohio; married Henry Wise March 28, 1871; born October 5, 1847, in Bryon, Germany; died August 22, 1929, in Beldon, Lorain County, Ohio.
- iii. Henry J. Law, born in July, 1852, in Oberlin, Lorain County, Ohio; died May 15, 1916, in Grafton, Lorain County, Ohio; married Alvina, born abt. 1857 in Oberlin, Lorain County, Ohio; died December 22, 1913, in Grafton, Lorain County, Ohio. *Henry J. Law was a farmer.*

- iv. Catherine Law, born November 29, 1854, in Grafton, Lorain County, Ohio; died November 26, 1927, in Oberlin, Lorain County, Ohio.
- v. Augustus F. Law, born August 5, 1860, in Grafton, Lorain County, Ohio; died March 31, 1919, in Lakewood, Cuyahoga County, Ohio; married Lillian Dussing abt. 1886; born abt. 1869 in Oberlin, Lorain County, Ohio; died after April 16, 1910. *August Law was a harness maker.*
- vi. Jacob Ludwig Law, born May 8, 1864, in Grafton, Lorain County, Ohio; died February 21, 1935, in Elyria, Lorain County, Ohio; married Eva Sophia Moehle in May, 1886; born March 30, 1866, in Liverpool, Medina County, Ohio; died August 4, 1958, in Columbia Station, Lorain County, Ohio. *Jacob Ludwig Law was a farmer.*
- vii. William A. Law, born August 25, 1866, in Grafton, Lorain County, Ohio; died August 3, 1944, in Lodi, Ohio; married Cora Etta Wise abt. 1901; born September 9, 1881, in Lawrence, Tuscarawas County, Ohio; died November 9, 1953, in Valley City, Medina County, Ohio. *William A. Law was a farmer.*
- viii. Joseph Carl Law, born February 19, 1869, in Grafton, Lorain County, Ohio; died December 18, 1943, in Oberlin, Lorain County, Ohio; married Theresa Harry; born October 14, 1872, in Erhart, Medina County, Ohio; died December 26, 1946, in York, Medina County, Ohio.

40. Stephen Decatur Reddick, born in 1831, in Sampson County, North Carolina. He was the son of **80. Ebenezer B. Reddick**. He married **41. Margaret E. Mizer**.

41. Margaret E. Mizer, born abt. 1834 in Tennessee. She was the daughter of **82. John L. Mizer** and **83. Mary Polly Hale**. She married (2) Richard Buxton, born April 14, 1845, in Morgan, Tennessee.

I believe that Stephen Reddick is the son of Ebenezer Reddick, but at this time there is no absolute proof. Ebenezer and Stephen were both from North Carolina.

Stephen migrated with Ebenezer to Benton County, Tennessee, in the 1830s, and later to Benton County, Arkansas, in the late 1840s. In Arkansas, they lived together in 1850, and in 1860, they were right next door to each other in Roller Ridge township. In the mid-1850s, Stephen married Margaret Mizer, and by 1860, they had two sons.

Stephen went by many similar names, and the longest version he used was Stephen Commodore Decatur Riddick. Also seen: S. D. C. Riddick, Stephen D. C. Riddick, C. D. Riddick, and, in his Arkansas military documents, S. D. C. Ruddick.

He joined the Arkansas State Guard, and later, in August of 1862, he enlisted in the Confederate Army, 35th Arkansas Infantry, Company F, sometimes called the 1st Arkansas Infantry. His recruiter and commanding officer was his father-in-law, John Mizer. By the following spring, his company had fought in the Battle of Prairie Grove, but Stephen saw no action. A muster roll from the time finds him absent, sick since the previous October.

In March of 1863, while home on furlough, Stephen was captured and spent several weeks in a prisoner of war camp in Cassville, Missouri, followed by a week in Springfield, Missouri. In late May, he was in the Gratiot Street Prison in St. Louis, Missouri, and was then transported to City Point, Virginia, for an early June prisoner exchange. Stephen deserted on August 25, 1863. John Mizer and his brother Elijah Mizer had deserted at the beginning of the year, and two of the men Stephen signed up with, Joseph Ruddick and William Ruddick, deserted on September 10th.

Questioned while a prisoner in 1863, Stephen said that he had four children. The third and fourth sons, Stephen and Weston, might have both been born before that, but a later document put Weston's birth as late as 1864.

On the fates of the Reddick children: Weston Reddick, about six years old, lived with his mother. Stephen Sherman, second youngest, was sent to live with James and Nancy Bayless in nearby Sugar Creek. The relationship of Margaret Mizer to the Bayless couple isn't known, but they were reportedly childless and relatively well off. Next oldest was James Franklin, who wound up living with Margaret's sister Sarah and her husband, Isaac Stapleton. Last, and oldest, John Andrew lived on the farm of Michael Buttram, also in Sugar Creek. Michael's wife was Sarah Mizer, a first cousin to Margaret. John is listed in the 1870 census as a "bound boy," and how he was treated, as a son or as a farmhand, is unknown.

While the four boys had been separated, none lived more than a handful of miles from the others at the time.

Margaret's second husband, William Richard Buxton, was blind from an early age and was a broom maker and a preacher.

In the 1900 census, he is listed as a widower. A newspaper article in 1904 referred to John Rudick's sister as "Mrs. John Richardson," but Maria Esther Buxton was actually John's half-sister.

Children of Stephen Decatur Reddick and Margaret E. Mizer:

- 20 i. **John Andrew Rudick**, born March 31, 1855, in Benton County, Arkansas; died November 23, 1921, in Ottawa County, Oklahoma, just southwest of Galena, Cherokee County, Kansas; married (1) Jemima Catherine Crews March 7, 1878, in Stone County, Arkansas; born December 5, 1863, in Arkansas; died in 1952, probably in Oklahoma (2) Sarah Theodosia Burrows April 30, 1902, in Galena, Cherokee County, Kansas; born abt. 1857; died February 6, 1916, in Joplin, Jasper or Newton County, Missouri (3) Mary, born abt. 1864 in Illinois.
- ii. James Franklin Ruddick, born June 10, 1858, in Benton County, Arkansas; died March 21, 1918, in Cassville, Barry County, Missouri; married (1) Nancy C. Arnhart, born abt. 1859 in Missouri; died abt. 1883 in Barry County, Missouri (2) Martha W. Wallace November 8, 1885, in Barry County, Missouri; born May 8, 1846, in Lee County, Virginia; died September 22, 1919, in Monett, Barry County, Missouri.
- iii. Stephen Sherman Ruddick, born abt. 1861 in Benton County, Arkansas; died April 3, 1942; married Nancy H. Lock May 19, 1889, in Barry County, Missouri; born November 24, 1855, in Missouri; died November 19, 1939, in Pierce City, Stone County, Missouri.
- iv. Weston John Reddick, born abt. 1862 (?) in Benton County, Arkansas.

Child of William Richard Buxton and Margaret E. Mizer:

- i. Maria Esther Buxton, born February 15, 1869, in Missouri, married James Box Richardson abt. 1888; born in August, 1861 in Missouri.

42. William James Crews, born April 17, 1818, in Kentucky; died June 19, 1884, in Baxter County, Arkansas. He married (1) Martha M. Wares, born January 2, 1823; died in 1858 in Arkansas (2) **43. Sarah A. Rogers**.

43. Sarah A. Rogers, born in July, 1838 in Tennessee; died after the 1910 census. She was the daughter of **86. John Alexander Rogers** and **87. Melinda M. Ferguson**.

William Crews fought for the Confederacy as a private in the 25th Infantry.

Children of William James Crews and Martha M. Wares:

- i. Robert Henry Crews, born July 24, 1851.
- ii. Sarah Rebecca Crews, born May 3, 1854.
- iii. Amelia Mahala Crews, born December 9, 1855.
- iv. John P. Crews, born March 24, 1858.

Children of William James Crews and Sarah A. Rogers:

- i. Phoebe Evaline Crews, born July 12, 1859, in Big Flat, Baxter County, Arkansas; died March 17, 1934, in Winters, Runnels County, Texas; married William Andrew Baker July 14, 1873, in Big Flat, Baxter County, Arkansas; born December 9, 1856, in Searcy County, Arkansas; died November 2, 1931, in Winters, Runnels County, Texas.
- ii. Samuel D. Crews, born abt. 1861 in Arkansas.
- iii. William G. Crews, born in April, 1862 in Arkansas; died abt. 1910 in Arkansas; married Josephine Baner in 1883; born in January, 1869 in Arkansas; died August 12, 1948, in Sylamore, Stone County, Arkansas. *William G. Crews was a doctor, and while making his rounds along the river near Sylamore, Arkansas, his horse slipped and fell, breaking a leg and pinning him to the ground, where he froze to death.*
- 21 iv. **Jemima Catherine Crews**, born December 5, 1863, in Arkansas; died in 1952, probably in Oklahoma; married (1) John Andrew Rudick March 7, 1878, in Stone County, Arkansas; born March 31, 1855, in Benton County, Arkansas; died November 23, 1921, in Ottawa County, Oklahoma, just southwest of Galena, Cherokee County, Kansas (2) John Rose May 13, 1909, in Searcy County, Arkansas; born November 22, 1841, in Illinois; died August 8, 1913, in Big Flat, Baxter County, Arkansas (3) Sam P. Sutterfield March 17, 1918, in Searcy County, Arkansas; born abt. 1847 in Arkansas.

44. William Wallace Cessna, born May 3, 1822, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died June 4, 1864, in LaRue County, Kentucky. He was the son of **88. Judge William Cessna** and **89. Sarah/Sally Wallace**. He married **45. Marion Wallace Coombs**.

45. Marion Wallace Coombs, born May 14, 1826, in Kentucky; died January 31, 1878, in LaRue County, Kentucky. She was the daughter of **90. Samuel H. Coombs** and **91. Susan Williams**. She Married (2) Richard B. Quinn September 26, 1844 in LaRue County, Kentucky.

Children of William Wallace Cessna and Marion Wallace Coombs:

- i. Ella Bayne Cessna, born August 3, 1851, in LaRue County, Kentucky; died June 20, 1929, in Hodgenville, LaRue County, Kentucky; married Reverend John Louis Smith October 14, 1868, in LaRue County, Kentucky; born April 19, 1841, in LaRue County, Kentucky; died September 19, 1916, in Hodgenville, LaRue County, Kentucky.
- ii. William Grain Cessna, born June 13, 1854, in LaRue County, Kentucky; died April 7, 1936, in Christian County, Kentucky. *William is buried in Red Hill Cemetery, Hodgenville, LaRue County, Kentucky.*
- 22 iii. **Walter Coombs Cessna**, born February 28, 1856, in LaRue County, Kentucky; died May 26, 1942, in Detroit, Wayne County, Michigan; married Susan "Sudie" Walters June 16, 1881; born April 28, 1856, in Kentucky; died February 16, 1925, in Jefferson County, Kentucky.
- iv. Samuel Coombs Cessna, born June 21, 1858, in LaRue County, Kentucky; died abt. 1944 in Hodgenville, LaRue County, Kentucky; married Emma F. Wissinger October 11, 1888, in Darke County, Ohio; born February 20, 1868, in Darke County, Ohio; died August 29, 1938, in Roseville, Macomb County, Michigan. *Like his brother Walter, Samuel moved to Oklahoma, living in Muskogee, as part of the oil boom. He's there in the 1910 census and the 1920 census, but back east in Detroit, Michigan by the 1930 census. Samuel and Emma are buried in Red Hill Cemetery, Hodgenville, LaRue County, Kentucky.*
- v. Mary Elizabeth Cessna (Mollie), born February 26, 1861, in LaRue County, Kentucky; died May 25, 1950, in Louisville, Jefferson County, Kentucky; married James Early Craig in 1884; born November 14, 1857, in Kentucky; died November 19, 1935, in Jefferson County, Kentucky. *Mollie Cessna died of pneumonia.*
- vi. Sallie Wallace Cessna, born in July, 1863, in LaRue County, Kentucky; died January 14, 1938, in Hardin County, Kentucky; married Andrew Jackson Paterson abt. 1891; born December 15, 1848, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died December 26, 1910, in Red Mills, Kentucky.

46. Joseph W. Walters, born May 25, 1815, in South Fork, Hardin County, Kentucky; died September 24, 1895, in South Fork, LaRue County, Kentucky. He was the son of **92. Conrad Walters III** and **93. Margaret LaRue**. He married **47. Susan Cessna** October 17, 1837.

47. Susan Cessna, born July 11, 1816, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died April 2, 1888, in LaRue County, Kentucky. She was the daughter of **88. Judge William Cessna** and **89. Sarah/Sally Wallace**.

Children of Joseph W. Walters and Susan Cessna:

- i. Squire Walters, born December 28, 1838, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died June 2, 1923, in LaRue County, Kentucky; married Elgina Layman November 14, 1861, in LaRue County, Kentucky; born October 11, 1844, in Kentucky; died February 2, 1901. *Squire Walters is buried in South Fork Cemetery, LaRue County, Kentucky.*
- ii. Margaret Walters, born March 29, 1843, in LaRue County, Kentucky; died July 22, 1938, in Texas County, Missouri; married (1) George Thermon Wood June 24, 1869, in LaRue County, Kentucky; born April 28, 1844, in Kentucky; died March 3, 1915, in Colorado (2) Dwight Burrows November 1, 1915, in La Junta, Otero County, Colorado; born abt. 1855 in New York.
- iii. Elizabeth Walters, born January 16, 1846, in LaRue County, Kentucky; died April 23, 1872; married Isa B. Phelps January 29, 1867, at the residence of Joseph W. Walters, LaRue County, Kentucky; born May 27, 1848, in Hamilton, LaRue County, Kentucky; died March 1, 1888, in Green County, Kentucky.
- iv. Matilda Walters, born April 30, 1848, in Hamilton, LaRue County, Kentucky; died July 8, 1899, in LaRue County, Kentucky; married Green Berrymand Orrender, November 5, 1874, in LaRue County, Kentucky; born August 30, 1850, in LaRue County, Kentucky; died November 6, 1923, in Hodgenville, LaRue County, Kentucky. *Matilda Walters is buried in South Fork Cemetery, LaRue County, Kentucky.*

- v. Mary Walters, born abt. 1851 in LaRue County, Kentucky.
- vi. Jo Alice Walters, born February 11, 1853, in LaRue County, Kentucky; died June 25, 1890.
- 23 vii. **Susan J. Walters**, born April 28, 1856, in Kentucky; died February 16, 1925, in Jefferson County, Kentucky; married Walter Coombs Cessna June 16, 1881, in LaRue County, Kentucky; born February 28, 1856, in LaRue County, Kentucky; died May 26, 1942, in Detroit, Wayne County, Michigan.

48. Jeremiah Williams, born abt. 1832 in Michilimackinac County, Michigan; died November 2, 1895, in Bay de Noc Township, Delta County, Michigan. He was the son of **96. Jeremiah M. Williams** and **97. Frances Ance**. He married **49. Mary Elizabeth McCoy** April 20, 1853, in Moran Township, Mackinac County, Michigan.

49. Mary Elizabeth McCoy, born in 1834 in Ireland; died June 17, 1928, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan. She was the daughter of **98. John McCoy**. She married (2) Joseph A. Gamache, September 16, 1903, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; born in 1846 in Canada; died in 1929.

Jerry Williams was a fisherman and farmer. In 1856, at about 24 years of age, he was one of the fishermen who drove Mormon King Strang's followers off Beaver Island, after the King was assassinated. In addition to Beaver Island, the family lived on Fox Island and in many other fishing ports along the northwest shore of Lake Michigan.

In 1859, Jerry Williams gave testimony for the prosecution in the locally famous case *Pond vs. The People*. The murder victim was Isaac Blanchard, a childhood friend and neighbor of Jerry, who had been shot by Augustus Pond while Pond was defending his home. The trial is often cited as a precedent to modern "stand your ground" cases.

Eventually, Jeremiah and Mary settled in the Bay de Noc/Stonington area of Delta County, where Jeremiah died in 1895 of "LaGrippe" (influenza).

From the Escanaba Daily Press, 1928:

MRS GAMACHE, 94, PIONEER IN STATE, IS DEAD; Her First Husband Aided in Driving Mormons Off Beaver Island.

Mrs. Mary Gamache, aged 94, of Ogontz, died at a local hospital at 8:50 Friday morning from the effects of a broken leg, suffered at her farm home on June 17, when she fell while carrying water from the well to the house. She was brought there immediately after the accident and the fracture was set but her advanced age and her weakened condition made her recovery doubtful from the time of her arrival at the hospital.

Up to the time of the accident, Mrs. Gamache was unusually active for one of her years.

Mrs. Gamache was born in Ireland in 1834 and came to Michigan with her parents when she was about six years of age. The family settled at Mackinaw Island and she lived during the succeeding decades at almost every fishing port along Lake Michigan. Few mariners knew the lake as well as she and she was especially familiar with Bay de Noc and its fishing grounds.

She resided in Delta county for more than 40 years and in the state of Michigan continuously for 88 years. Her first husband, the late Jeremiah Williams whom she married in Detroit in 1853, was one of the Beaver Island fishermen who had a hand in driving the Mormon colony, under King Strang, out of the Lake Michigan area, 69 years ago. She was ill on the day of the Mormon flight, her second child being but two days old, and she sat up in bed and watched the deportation. Her memory of these stirring days was unusually clear and vivid and she often related many interesting tales of the Pioneer times in the Upper Peninsula.

Mr. Williams died in 1895. Eight years later his widow married Joseph Gamache. Thirteen years ago fire destroyed their farm home and Mr. Gamache sustained burns while rescuing his wife from the blazing building, which caused him to become totally blind. During Mrs. Gamache's last illness, the aged, sightless husband was constantly at her bedside.

In addition to her husband, six grandchildren survive. They are Robert Williams of Manistique; Roger Williams and Mrs. Edwin Freeze of Escanaba; Mrs Anna Stude of Kaukauna, WI; and Charles E. Williams of Milwaukee and Mrs. Fred Clothier of Ogontz. All of Mrs. Gamache's children preceded her in death and she reared four of their orphaned families. The body was removed to the Allo Funeral Home where it will remain until 9 o'clock Monday

morning when the funeral will be held from St. Joseph's Catholic Church. The Rev. Fr. Bertrand Labinski will be the celebrant at a requiem mass. [Robert Williams and Mrs. Fred Clothier are probably children of son Henry.]

Mary McCoy is listed as "Isabell" in the 1860 census. Jeremiah Williams, Mary Elizabeth McCoy, and Joseph A. Gamache are buried in Holy Cross Cemetery, Escanaba, Michigan.

Children of Jerry Williams and Mary McCoy:

- i. Unknown Williams, born abt. 1854; died abt. 1855.
- ii. Henry Williams, born June 14, 1855, on Beaver Island, Michigan; died January 01, 1899, in Escanaba, Delta County Michigan; married (1) Unknown (2) Rosa Thompson abt. 1879; born March 28, 1864; died September 25, 1890. *Henry Williams died from a fractured skull.*
- 24 iii. **George F. Williams**, born April 07, 1857, on Beaver Island, Michigan; died January 25, 1911, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; married Susan Ann Young March 11, 1889, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; born February 12, 1870, in Buchanan, Outagamie County, Wisconsin; died April 9, 1942, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan.
- iv. Emily Williams, born abt. 1859 on Beaver Island, Michigan; died before 1870.
- v. Unknown Williams.

50. Peter Young, born abt. 1830 in Luxembourg; died December 16, 1882, in Kaukauna, Outagamie County, Wisconsin. He married **51. Catherine Emmick** abt. 1865, probably in Wisconsin.

51. Catherine Emmick, born abt. 1837 in Prussia or Indiana; died March 04, 1892, in Grand Chute, Outagamie County, Wisconsin. She was the daughter of **102. Jacob Emmick** and **103. Johanna Kramer**.

Peter Young served in the military between 1861 and 1865, and was probably in the Civil War. He died in a dramatic accident at Rademacher's Crossing, at the junction of Co. Trunk J (Lawe St) and Co. Trunk OO, North of Kaukauna, WI.

From the *Appleton Crescent*, December 23, 1882:

On the 16th, Peter Young, of Freedom an old resident of the county and well known in the river valley, while on his way home from Kaukauna, where he had sold a cow, and, as usual with him on such occasions, freely disbursed a few dollars of the money, undertook to cross the C&NW railroad track at Rademacher's crossing, just ahead of the afternoon passenger train. The horses were beyond and the bobs on and across the tracks. The result was that the locomotive was down upon the sleds and mangling him almost beyond recognition. Young leaves a widow and seven children in destitute circumstances. An inquest was held which found that his death was occasioned by his own heedlessness.

With her husband Peter dead, Catherine was left with seven children to support: Peter (age 16), Hubert (age 15), Susan (age 12), Anton (age 7), Nicholas (age 5), Katie (age 4) and Lizzie (age abt. 2). Within nine months, she remarried. Her new husband, Peter Huven, was 56 years old, a widower with nine children of his own. Four years later (in February, 1892), Catherine's last four children, Katie and Lizzie Young, and Mary and Tony Huven, were taken from her by county authorities. She was fifty-five years old, and her youngest child was six. She was not living in Peter Huven's home at the time. Catherine was sent to the County Asylum, where she died one month later.

From the *Appleton Post*, February, 1892:

Humane agent Wilkie is in the city Monday and reported a case of destitution at Kaukauna, in the family of Peter Van H.... The members live in filth and dirt and were without proper food and clothing. The officer notified the supervisor of the town who immediately set to work to provide for the family. Several children were looked after Monday afternoon and other cases investigated. The members of the Oshkosh Humane Society presented the officer with a gold star that bears the inscription, "Wisconsin Humane Society."

From The *Appleton Post*, March, 1892:

Destitute Family Dissolved:

The members of the Town of Kaukauna family whose destitution was looked up by Humane Agent Wilkie recently were taken care of by Marshal Kuehn. The two oldest daughters, Katie and Lizzie, were placed in the county asylum. the youngest girl, age six, has been adopted. The boy is still cared for, but will probably be taken to Sparta and placed in the Public School for Dependent Children. (Katie and Lizzie last name Young are from Catherine's first marriage. The youngest girl is Mary Huven and the boy is Antone (Tony) Huven)

From *The Appleton Crescent*, Saturday March 12, 1892:

At the County Hospital Catharine Huven died at the hospital for the insane at 7 o'clock Friday morning, of dropsy. She was an insane patient from Kaukauna. She was buried in the cemetery, town of Grand Chute, Saturday.

Children of Peter Young and Catherine Emmick:

- i. Peter S. Young, born April 18, 1866, in Appleton, Winnebago County, Wisconsin; died July 23, 1944, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan. *Peter Young died of cancer of the stomach; Young (age 21) may have been in Escanaba, Michigan in 1887 with siblings Susan (age 17), Anton (age 12) and Nicholas (age 10). This was five years after his father's death and four years after his mother remarried.*
- ii. Hubert Young, born in 1867 in Wisconsin; died August 17, 1916.
- 25 iii. **Susan Ann Young**, born February 12, 1873, in the Town of Buchanan, Outagamie County, Wisconsin; died April 09, 1942, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; married (1) George F. Williams March 11, 1889, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan (2) George L. Kuehn abt. 1918; born abt. 1886 in Wisconsin.
- iv. Anton Young, born abt. 1874 in Wisconsin; married Marion Elizabeth Williams December 30, 1897, in Delta County, Michigan; born June 23, 1880, in Bay de Noc, Michigan; died January 26, 1908, in Masonville Township, Delta County, Michigan. *Anton Young was living in Sault Ste. Marie, Michigan, in 1942. Marion Elizabeth Williams died of tubicular peritonitis.*
- v. Nicholas Young, born March 17, 1876, in Dearborn, Wisconsin; died July 15, 1951, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan. *Nicholas Young died of cerebral vascular thrombosis.*
- vi. Catherine Young, born abt. 1878 in Wisconsin.
- vii. Lizzie Young, born abt. 1880 in Wisconsin.

52. Clement Laviolette, born November 14, 1837, in L'Original, Ontario, Canada; died September 15, 1919, in Bark River, Delta County, Michigan. He was the son of **104. Pierre Docque dit Laviolette** and **105. Josephthe-Sophie Roi**. He married (1) **53. Elizabeth Poirier dit LaFleur** February 16, 1863, in St. Luke's, Curran, Ontario, Canada. (2) Eleaza Larcolette, born October, 1843.

53. Elizabeth Poirier dit Lafleur, born November 14, 1845, in St-Philippe-Dargenteuil, Quebec, Canada; died July 13, 1921, in Masonville, Delta County, Michigan. She was the daughter of **106. Toussaint Poirier dit Lafleur** and **107. Genevieve Gauthier dit Larouche**.

Elizabeth died of old age/gallstones. Clement is buried in Sacred Heart Cemetery, Schaffer, Delta County, Michigan.

Children of Clement Laviolette and Elizabeth Poirier dit Lafleur:

- i. Clement Donald Laviolette, born in December 1863, in Alfred, Ontario, Canada; died April 4, 1959, in Delta County, Michigan; married Delia LeClere September 23, 1888, in Alfred, Ontario, Canada; born in June, 1864, in Canada. *Clement Donald Laviolette was buried in April, 1959, in Schaffer Cemetery, lot 102-5.*
- 26 ii. **Adelore Laviolette**, born September 08, 1867, in Alfred, Ontario, Canada; died February 24, 1947, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; married Anastasia Tessier April 22, 1896, in Delta County, Michigan; born November 27, 1856, in L'Original, Ontario, Canada; died May 4, 1946, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan.
- iii. Elizabeth Laviolette, born April 17, 1872, in Alfred, Ontario, Canada; died April 10, 1930, in Delta County, Michigan; married Henry Roberts (Henri Robert) November 28, 1893, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; born May 10, 1868, in Ste-Adele, Terrebone, Quebec, Canada.
- iv. Joseph Pierre (Peter) Laviolette, born September 29, 1874, in St. Jacques, Ontario, Canada; died April 21, 1950; married Margaret (Maggie) Durocher August 29, 1898, in Bark River, Delta County, Michigan; born abt. 1878 in Canada.
- v. Ernest Louis Laviolette, born June 21, 1887, in Prescott, Ontario, Canada; died May 4, 1946, in Rapid River,

Delta County, Michigan; married Julia Grandchamp December 26, 1911, in Rapid River, Delta County, Michigan; born June, 1884, in Rapid River, Delta County, Michigan; died abt. 1945. *Ernest Louis Laviolette was a contractor and carpenter. He drowned in the Tacoosh River near Rapid River, Michigan.*

54. Joseph Tessier dit Lavigne, born March 25, 1825, in Laurentides, Quebec, Canada; died April 25, 1906, in Delta County, Michigan. He was the son of **108. Joseph Tessier dit Lavigne** and **109. Marie Hamelin**. He married **55. Scholastique Samson** January 7, 1846, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada.

55. Scholastique Samson, born August 1, 1825, in Monterege, Quebec, Canada; died January 15, 1900, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada. She was the daughter of **Alexis Samson** and **Marie Amable Poirault dit Bellefeuille**.

Three of four known census documents have Joseph born around 1825, and the fourth gives us about 1819. A death record shows him passing away on the date shown here, in St. Charles Home, Carlton, Ontario, which is where his daughter Valerie lived with her family at the time. Yet he seems to be buried in Fernwood Cemetery, Gladstone, Delta County, Michigan, at age 77, according to the headstone, yielding a birth year of about 1829.

Children of Joseph Tessier dit Lavigne and Scholastique Samson:

- i. Marie Tessier, born abt. 1846; married Joseph LaCroix Langevin October 24, 1870, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada.
- ii. Lucie Elisabeth Tessier, born August 16, 1848; died September 11, 1918, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; married John-Baptiste LaCroix October 06, 1873, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada.
- iii. Sara Celina Tessier, born August 13, 1850, in Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; married Charles LeFebvre June 1, 1868, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada.
- iv. Joseph Tessier, born May 10, 1852, in Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; died June 9, 1861, in Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada.
- v. Fabien Cyrille Tessier, born October 31, 1866, in Ontario, Canada; married Marie Onesime Poirier; born abt. 1864, in Ontario, Canada; died September 25, 1935, in Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada.
- 27 vi. **Anastasia Tessier**, born November 27, 1856, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; died May 04, 1946, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; married (1) Napoleon (Paul) DuBois October 6, 1873, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; born July, 1847, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; died April 20, 1895, in Schaffer, Delta County, Michigan (2) Adolore Laviolette April 22, 1896, in Spaulding, Saginaw County, Michigan; born September 8, 1867, in Alfred, Ontario, Canada; died February 24, 1947, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan.
- vii. Valerie Tessier, born November 11, 1858, in Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; died October 4, 1923, in Carleton, Ontario, Canada; married Elzear Dinelle January 10, 1876, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; born November, 1848, in Quebec; died March 10, 1924, in Carleton, Ontario, Canada.
- viii. Evangeline Tessier, born abt. 1860.
- ix. Antoine Tessier, born September 6, 1862, in Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada.
- x. Alexandre Tessier, born February 1, 1865, in Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; married Aglore (?) Tessier September 26, 1887; born abt. 1866 in Ontario, Canada.
- xi. Dosithe Tessier, born April 23, 1868, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; married Marceline Proulx October 15, 1888, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; born November, 1867.

58. Michele Mascaro, born 1824/1825 in Italy. He was the son of **116. Felice Antonio Mascaro** and **117. Concetta Fazio**. He married **59. Catarina Citino** in 1848.

59. Catarina Citino, born 1827/1828. She was the daughter of **Giovanni Citino** and **Palma Mazzei**.

Children of Michele Mascaro and Catarina Citino:

- 29 i. **Maria Concetta Mascaro**, born abt. 1850; married Gabriele Fragale; born abt. 1846, died August 3, 1898.
- ii. Felice Antonio Mascaro, born abt. 1852.
- iii. Rachela Mascaro, born abt. 1855.
- iv. Giovanni Mascaro, born abt. 1857.
- v. Palma Mascaro, born abt. 1860.

62. Michael Jacob F. Giese, born January, 1824, in Germany; died August 19, 1913, in Ford River, Delta County, Michigan.

Michael arrived in Baltimore on the ship *America* April 30, 1885, accompanied by his son Frank, and Frank's wife Augusta.

Children of Michael Jacob Giese:

- 31 i. **Ernestina Giese**, born September 19, 1845, in Germany; died August 3, 1931, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; married Frederick Leisner in 1868; born June 7, 1844, in Germany; died January 15, 1915, in Delta County, Michigan.
- ii. August Giese, born in April, 1849 in Germany; died February 13, 1919; married Wilhelmina Porath in 1874; born January, 1848 in Germany; died September 16, 1911.
- iii. Frank A. Giese, born November, 1852 in Germany; died February 15, 1917; married Augusta W. Silmore; born January 5, 1853, in Germany; died September 27, 1904.

Generation 7

64. Johann Adam Spieth, born May 11, 1795, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 1, 1868, in Holgate, Henry County, Ohio. He was the son of **128. Christian Andreas Spieth** and **129. Catharina Magdalena Fahrion**. He married **65. Magdalena Barbara Junginger** June 24, 1823, in Oberesslingen Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

65. Magdalena Barbara Junginger, born April 20, 1875, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died in Holgate, Henry County, Ohio. She was the daughter of **130. Johann Jacob Junginger** and **131. Catharina Magdalena Heim**.

In 1832, Johann Adam Spieth, his brother Johann Gottlieb, his wife Magdalena Barbara, and children Christian Friderich, Wilhelm, and Magdalena Barbara all boarded the brig *Cora* and sailed from Rotterdam to New York, arriving on August 4, 1832. The following year saw the coming to America of another brother, Christian Frederick Spieth, along with Johann Adam's fourth and oldest child, William Gottlob. Together, these three Spieth brothers formed the roots of much of the later population of Spieths in Ohio. By the year 1865, they had twenty-four children between them.

Children of Johann Adam Spieth and Magdalena Barbara Junginger:

- i. Wilhelm Gottlob Spieth, born March 18, 1824, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- ii. Christian Friderich Spieth, born December 5, 1825, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died December 27, 1877, in Defiance, Defiance County, Ohio. He married Rosina Christine Frank April 8, 1849, in Liverpool, Medina County, Ohio; born February 13, 1829, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died August 6, 1904, in Henry County, Ohio. *Christian Friderich Spieth fought in the Civil War. He enlisted in Company B, Ohio 68th Infantry Regiment on December 24, 1861. He mustered out in November, 1864 at Chattanooga, TN. Height: 5 ft. 9 in., dark complexion, gray eyes, black hair. Christian Spieth drowned himself in a canal in Defiance, Ohio.*
- iii. Wilhelm Spieth, born August 13, 1828, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 8, 1910, in Pleasant City, Henry County, Ohio; married Catherine Faungener December 20, 1857, in Medina County, Ohio; born December 17, 1830, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died August 23, 1908, in Pleasant City, Henry County, Ohio.
- iv. Magdalena Barbara Spieth, born November 23, 1830, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 32 v. **John David Spieth**, born abt. 1835 in Liverpool, Medina County, Ohio; died August 18, 1871, in Liverpool, Medina County, Ohio; married Christina Catherine Schect April 16, 1857; born in January, 1839, in Ohio; died in 1906.

76. Mathias Law, born abt. 1793 in Wuerttemberg, Germany; died in 1877 in Medina County, Ohio. He married (1) **77. Mary Metzger** (2) Margaret Richley.

77. Mary Metzger, died after 1822.

Paraphrased from a record of Huron and Lorain, Ohio, J. H. Beers & Company, Chicago 1894 Volume II, pages 842 & 843:

Matthias Law was a shepherd in Wittenberg, Prussia, and married Mary Metzger, who passed away when their only child, Jacob Law, was still young. Matthias then married Margaret Richley, and they decided to migrate to America.

The family traveled for fourteen days from Wittenberg to the port of Bremen, where on April 1, 1834, they made a journey of about forty-three days on a "full-rigged ship," arriving at New York. They then traveled up the Hudson River and took the Erie Canal to Buffalo, then on Lake Erie to Cleveland. Staying in Cleveland for a week, Mr. Law bought thirty-two acres of unbroken land for four dollars each in Liverpool Township, Medina County.

With five hundred feet of lumber and three cut forked sticks, he erected a rude shanty under the branches of a noble beech tree. The family lived there from June 18th to October, by which time a substantial log house had been built.

Matthias Law had little capital to start with, one hundred dollars, and many difficulties to contend with in clearing the land, not the least of which was the continual encroachments of wild animals. In the fall of 1834, he sowed his first wheat, which was harvested the following year, and the prospects after 1836 (which was a bad year for farmers) began to brighten. In 1842, the log house was replaced with a frame one, and fifty acres were added to the farm, lying in the eastern part of lot No. 70, Grafton township.

Matthias and Mary are buried in Liverpool Cemetery, Medina county.

Child of Mathias Law and Mary Metzger:

- 38 i. **Jacob Law**, born November 17, 1823, in Wittenberg, Prussia; died September 17, 1917, in Lorain County, Ohio; married Agnes Anna Laudemberger June 13, 1848; born August 20, 1830, in Prussia; died November 16, 1921, in Lorain County, Ohio.

80. Ebenezer B. Reddick, born In 1791 in Martin County, North Carolina; died abt. 1866 in Benton County, Arkansas. He was the son of **160. Joseph Reddick**. He married (1) Unknown (2) Luvicia Trott October 10, 1841, in Benton County, Tennessee; born June 15, 1812, in North Carolina; died abt. 1865 in Benton County, Arkansas.

In 1814, Ebenezer Reddick enlisted, and a document describes him as having black eyes, dark hair, and a fair complexion. Ebenezer was given 150 acres of land by his father in 1821, which he sold in 1825. In 1827, he was co-executor of his father's will, but received nothing from the estate.

I believe that Stephen Reddick is the son of Ebenezer Reddick, but at this time there is no absolute proof. The 1840 census shows an E. Reddick living in Benton County, Tennessee. Of the three boys aged between five and twenty years, the youngest would be Stephen. Another was named William H. J. Reddick. We don't know the names of the other children, nor of Ebenezer's wife, who probably died shortly after the census.

Ebenezer married Luvicia Trott on October 10, 1841, in Benton County, Tennessee, after the death of Luvicia's husband, William McNeil. Most people name Luvicia as "Lou Vicie" Trott, yet in the 1850 census and on the marriage certificate, she is called "Lucy," and in 1860, it is quite clearly written as "Luvicia." A neighbor, Enoch Trott, was possibly Luvicia's brother.

There were three McNeil children, soon supplemented by two new children, and then in the late 1840s, the family moved to Benton County, Arkansas. Four more children were born there. The 1850 census shows the family in Sugar Creek Township, listing Ebenezer and Lucy first, followed by three McNeil children (under the Reddick surname), then Elizabeth and Angeline Reddick, then Stephen D. Reddick, nineteen years old. Stephen's appearance at the end of the list, rather than the beginning, is the only reason I have to doubt his parentage.

Ebenezer is listed in the 1850 census as a wagon maker and in the 1860 census as a farmer, in Roller Ridge Township, a few miles from Sugar Creek. He owned 120 acres of land in the area, purchased shortly before the birth of Stephen's first child.

Family stories about Ebenezer Reddick tell of Cherokee blood. In 1926, many of his descendants applied for membership in the Cherokee Nation. His son, Ebenezer N. Reddick, claimed that his father was ½ Cherokee. One old timer, Hiram C. Rogers, remembered, in an affidavit:

I got acquainted with Ebenezer Reddick about 1860; he died a few years after the close of the Civil war; During this time I lived with my father who lived on a farm that joined with Ebenezer Reddick farm and was well acquainted with him and all his family; George W. Reddick told me that Ebenezer Reddick his father came from North Carolina and that he was a half breed Cherokee Indian.

In another affidavit, A. J. Ford said:

I have been acquainted with Ebenezer Reddick since before the Civil War. I lived neighbors to him for a long number of years. I helped lay him out when he died, it was known all over the country that he was Cherokee blood, claimed to be, looked like it and acted like it.

Children of Ebenezer Reddick from a previous marriage:

- i. William H. J. Reddick; born abt. 1826 in North Carolina; died or went missing during or shortly after the Civil War; married Sarah Elizabeth Due (Dew) October 1, 1846, in Maury County, Tennessee; born July 27, 1828, in Tennessee. *William is listed as Jordan Reddick in the 1850 census.*
- 40 ii. **Stephen Decatur Reddick**; born in 1831 in Sampson County, North Carolina; died or went missing during or shortly after the Civil War; married Margaret E. Mizer, born abt. 1834 in Tennessee; died before 1900.

Children of William McNeil and Luvicia Trott:

- i. Sarah "Sallie" McNeil, born April 3, 1832, in Benton County, Tennessee; died June 23, 1889, in Garfield, Benton County, Arkansas.
- ii. Neil McNeil, born March 21, 1833, in Benton County, Tennessee; died October 30, 1915, in Garfield, Benton County, Arkansas; married Harriet Elizabeth Ruddick in 1870, born September 20, 1852, in Garfield, Benton County, Arkansas; died March 18, 1920, in Benton County, Arkansas. *Harriet Elizabeth Ruddick was a daughter of Benjamin Ruddick and granddaughter of Captain William Ruddick, the founder of Sugar Creek Arkansas, and owner of Elkhorn Tavern. Her sister, Nancy Adeline Ruddick, married Ebenezer N. Reddick.*
- iii. Peggy J. McNeil, born 1838 in Benton County, Tennessee; died in 1870.

Children of Ebenezer Reddick and Luvicia Trott:

- i. Elizabeth Reddick, born July 26, 1842, in Tennessee; died March 4, 1910, in Benton County, Arkansas; married Richmond Wilson Grimes, born in 1825 in Tennessee; died January 12, 1881, in Bright, Benton County, Arkansas.
- ii. Angeline Reddick, born abt. 1846 in Tennessee.
- iii. Martha Reddick, born abt. 1850 in Arkansas.
- iv. James Reddick, born May, 1852 in Arkansas; died abt. 1901.
- v. Ebenezer N. Reddick, born July 12, 1854, in Garfield, Benton County, Arkansas; died October 29, 1927, in Bentonville, Benton County, Arkansas; married Nancy Adeline Ruddick September 7, 1876; born November 25, 1858, in Garfield, Benton County, Arkansas; died January 3, 1931, in Bentonville, Benton County, Arkansas. *Nancy Adeline Ruddick was a daughter of Benjamin Ruddick and granddaughter of Captain William Ruddick, the founder of Sugar Creek Arkansas, and owner of Elkhorn Tavern.*
- vi. George Washington Reddick, born January 11, 1857, in Benton County, Arkansas; died June 17, 1922, in Ennis, Ellis County, Texas; married (1) Nancy J. Ford November 18, 1877; born November 22, 1858; died September 1, 1878 (2) Macy Alice Ford March 17, 1879; born December 22, 1860, in Benton County, Arkansas; died July 28, 1919, in Benton County, Arkansas. *Nancy Ford died during childbirth; Macy Ford was her sister.*

82. John L. Mizer, born abt. 1805 in Blount County, Tennessee; died abt. 1860 in Pea Ridge, Benton County, Arkansas. He was the son of **164. John Henry Meiser** and **165. Elizabeth Hale**. He married **83. Mary Polly Hale** in 1829.

83. Mary Polly Hale, born in 1811 in Tennessee; died in 1899 in Hornet, Newton County, Missouri.

Children of John L. Mizer and Mary Polly Hale:

- i. Anderson Whiteside Mizer, born July 17, 1830, in Bradley County, Tennessee; died September 28, 1868, in Missouri; married Mary T. Lowry November 9, 1851, in Laclede County, Missouri; born April 6, 1830, in Laclede County, Missouri; died February 15, 1916, in Lebanon, Laclede County, Missouri.
- 41 ii. **Margaret E. Mizer**, born abt. 1834 in Tennessee; died before 1900; married (1) Stephen D. Reddick; born in 1831 in Samson County, North Carolina (2) William Richard Buxton April 29, 1868, in McDonald County, Missouri; born April 14, 1845, in Tennessee.
- iii. Elizabeth Mizer, born abt. 1836 in Tennessee; died in 1915 in Claremore, Rogers County, Oklahoma; married Jacob Scaggs; born abt. 1822 in Kentucky.
- iv. Eliza Mizer, born abt. 1840 in Tennessee; died abt. 1857 in Arkansas; married Reverend Isaac Stapleton; no known children. *The only source for this information was a hand drawn tree made many years ago by the Stapleton family. There is a possibility that Eliza and Sarah were twins.*
- v. Sarah Mizer, born November 20, 1840, in Tennessee; died January 31, 1892; married Reverend Isaac Stapleton April 2, 1858; born in January, 1839 in Lee County, Virginia; died March 27, 1888, in Exeter, Barry County, Missouri. *Isaac Stapleton first married Eliza Mizer, born in 1840, died in 1857, before his marriage to her sister Sarah Mizer.*
- vi. Martha Elizabeth Jane Mizer, born in September, 1843, in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee; died February 15, 1917, in Joplin, Jasper County, Missouri; married Silas Blevins April 10, 1866, in Arkansas; born February 11, 1838, in Indiana; died February 17, 1917, in Jasper County, Missouri.
- vii. Mary Polly Mizer, born May 12, 1844, in Bradley County, Tennessee; died November 28, 1928, in Antlers, Pushmataha County, Oklahoma; married Richard Noble Hurd March 5, 1866, in Bentonville, Benton County, Arkansas; born September 7, 1846, in Hancock, Tennessee; died April 12, 1915, in Antlers, Pushmataha County, Oklahoma.
- viii. Mahala A. Mizer, born in 1845 in Tennessee; died May 21, 1882, in Newton County, Missouri; married Josiah Henninger Burrows abt. 1869; born January 1, 1825, in Tennessee; died February 19, 1889, in Newton County, Missouri.
- ix. John Austin Mizer, born March 29, 1849, in Tennessee; died February 23, 1894, in Seneca, Newton County, Missouri; married Rebecca Emaline Burrows; born December 7, 1849, in Pea Ridge, Benton County, Arkansas; died in 1930. *Both are buried in Hornet Cemetery, Newton County, Missouri. John Austin Mizer was a Justice of the Peace and a farmer.*
- x. Phoebe T. Mizer, born in 1854; died in 1872; married Michael Thomas Lowry in 1871; born February 13, 1851, in Lebanon, Laclede County, Missouri; died October 18, 1899, in Lebanon, Laclede County, Missouri. *Phoebe Mizer had two children with Michael Lowry, born in 1871 and 1872, but mother and both children died soon thereafter.*

86. John Alexander Rogers, born October 3, 1803, in Dickson, Dickson County, Tennessee, died abt. 1880 in Marion County, Tennessee. He was the son of **172. Robert Rogers** and **173. Elizabeth Moore**. He married (1) Elizabeth Jones in 1827 in Marion County, Tennessee, born abt. 1803, probably in Dickson County, Tennessee; died in August, 1830 in Dickson County, Tennessee (2) **87. Melinda M. Ferguson**.

87. Melinda M. Ferguson, born abt. 1807 in Tennessee; died in 1880 in Marion County, Tennessee.

John Rogers fought in the Civil War on the Confederate side, as a private in the 1st Battalion (McNairy's), Tennessee Cavalry, Company B.

The spellings Melinda and Malinda seem interchangeable for both mother and namesake daughter, with Malinda actually coming up more often, but I'll stay with the more familiar version. The middle initial may stand for Mead or Meade.

As for the last name Ferguson, it appears on the daughter's death certificate, plain as day. But some say that her name was Melinda M. Horne, and they say she was a Shawnee Indian, a daughter of a famous man: John Logan, called "Captain Johnny." His Indian name was Spemica Lawba, or "High Horn." After John Logan's death in the War of 1812, his wife is said to have taken their children "out west," and it's anybody's guess who the descendants were beyond that. Until I see any evidence of a connection between Melinda Ferguson and Spemica Lawba, I'll repeat that old Missouri adage: Show Me!

Child of John Alexander Rogers and Elizabeth Jones:

- i. Martha Elizabeth Rogers, born December 10, 1828, in Dickson County, Tennessee; died February 20, 1908, in Randolph County, Missouri; married Thomas White Halliburton January 14, 1847, in Dickson County, Kentucky; born February 7, 1826, in Dickson County, Tennessee; died June 8, 1894, in Randolph County, Missouri.

Children of John Alexander Rogers and Melinda M. Ferguson:

- i. James M. C. Rogers, born in May, 1829 in Tennessee; died February 25, 1911, in Hot Springs, Garland County, Arkansas; married Margaret Jennings in January, 1870 in Marion County, Tennessee; born in November, 1842 in South Carolina; died March 3, 1910, in Arkansas. *James fought for the Confederacy in the Infantry, Hot Spring Regiment, Company B.*
- ii. Nancy C. Rogers, born abt. 1834 in Tennessee, died March 19, 1917.
- iii. John J. Rogers, born abt. 1838 in Tennessee; died October 19, 1884, in Marion County, Tennessee; married Sarah Eveline Torbett; born February 17, 1848, in Marion County, Tennessee; died April 22, 1926.
- 43 iv. **Sarah A. Rogers**, born in July, 1838 in Tennessee; died some time after the 1910 census; married William James Crews abt. 1858 and again (?) August 15, 1874; born April 17, 1818, in Kentucky; died June 19, 1884, in Baxter County, Arkansas.
- v. Melinda M. Rogers, born April 13, 1840, in Jasper, Marion County, Tennessee; died April 22, 1929, in Whitwell, Marion County, Tennessee; married Samuel Patterson Privett February 19, 1862; born May 8, 1842, in Roane County, Tennessee; died December 9, 1917, in Whitwell, Marion County, Tennessee.
- vi. Samuel B. Meade Rogers, born in June, 1843, in Marion County, Tennessee; died August 11, 1915, in Jefferson County, Alabama; married Nancy Ellen Moore; born in May, 1849 in Marion County, Tennessee; died in October, 1900 in Inman, Marion County, Tennessee. *Samuel fought for the Confederacy, a private in the 34th Regiment of the Tennessee Infantry.*
- vii. Rebecca Rogers, born abt. 1848 in Marion County, Tennessee.

88. Judge William Cessna, born abt. 1776 in Bedford County, Pennsylvania; died abt. 1866 in LaRue County, Kentucky. He was the son of **176. Jonathan Cessna** and **177. Mary Friend**. He married **89. Sarah/Sally Wallace**.

89. Sarah/Sally Wallace, born in 1776 in Edinburgh, Scotland; died in 1836 in Kentucky.

William (called Willie) was one of the founders of Hodgenville, Kentucky. He and his son, Jonathan Friend Cessna, were among the forty-two petitioners for the creation of LaRue County, although they wanted it to be called Lynn County, after another early settler. LaRue County was formed on March 4, 1843, from portions of Hardin County. Hodgenville is the county seat. The second *House of Cessna* book mentions William as a judge, the only known reference to the fact.

According to an unnamed descendant, during his boyhood, after the killing of his father by Indians, William....

....and his mother emigrated south about 65 miles, near the present town of Hodgenville, the county seat of LaRue County, (terminus of the Illinois Central Railroad) and took up a large tract of land, some of which is still in the possession of the Cessna family. William was successful in his day as a farmer and financier, having amassed a considerable fortune....William was elected by the Democratic party in the year ____ being the first representative LaRue County had in the General Assembly of Kentucky. He was re-elected and served the second term.

Sally Wallace arrived in America with her parents when she was twelve years old. According to the book *House of Cessna*, her father was a descendant of the distinguished Knight of Scotland, Sir William Wallace.

Children of Judge William Cessna and Sarah/Sally Wallace:

- i. Margaret Cessna, born in 1803 in Hardin County, Kentucky; died in 1803 in Hardin County, Kentucky.
- ii. Jonathan Friend Cessna, born November 16, 1804, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died May 19, 1885, in LaRue County, Kentucky; married Nancy Miller February 14, 1832, in Hardin County, Kentucky; born August 25, 1813, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died October 15, 1850, in LaRue County, Kentucky.
Jonathan was a farmer, slave owner and lawyer. He was elected as the first sheriff of LaRue County and held the position for twelve years. Jonathan was also elected as a county judge, and as a bonded official he performed marriages. He and his wife are buried in the Little Mount Baptist Cemetery, LaRue County, Kentucky.
- iii. Elizabeth "Betsie" Cessna, born in 1806 in Hardin County, Kentucky; died before October 11, 1877, in LaRue County, Kentucky; married Lee John Chilton Williams April 14, 1831; born August 9, 1800, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died May 22, 1855, in Hardin County, Kentucky.
- iv. Mary Polly Cessna, born in 1811 in Hardin County, Kentucky; died in 1850.
- v. Nancy Cessna, born in 1812 in Hardin County, Kentucky.
- vi. Matilda Cessna, born in 1815 in Hardin County, Kentucky; married James W. Rust February 6, 1842; born in 1822 in Middle Creek, Hardin County, Kentucky.
- 47 vii. **Susan Cessna**, born July 11, 1816, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died April 2, 1888, in LaRue County, Kentucky; married Joseph W. Walters October 17, 1837, in LaRue County, Kentucky; born May 25, 1815, in South Fork, LaRue County, Kentucky; died September 24, 1895, in South Fork, LaRue County, Kentucky.
- viii. Margaret Cessna, born in 1820 in Hardin County, Kentucky; died April 6, 1886, in LaRue County, Kentucky; married Robert Harvey Fisher March 7, 1844, in Hodgenville, LaRue County, Kentucky; born March 11, 1821, in Montgomery County, Kentucky; died January 24, 1915, in Louisville, Jefferson County, Kentucky.
- 44 ix. **William Wallace Cessna**, born May 3, 1822, in LaRue County, Kentucky; died June 4, 1864, in LaRue County, Kentucky; married Marion Wallace Coombs, born May 14, 1826, in Kentucky; died January 31, 1878, in LaRue County, Kentucky.

90. Samuel H. Coombs, born March 14, 1797, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died September 17, 1829, in Hardin County, Kentucky. He was the son of **180. Amos Coombs** and **181. Tacy Drake**. He married **91. Susan Williams** March 16, 1823.

91. Susan Williams, born November 21, 1803; died abt. 1833. She was the daughter of **182. Walter Williams** and **183. Ella Owsley**.

Child of Samuel H. Coombs and Susan Williams:

- 45 i. **Marion Wallace Coombs**, born May 14, 1826, in Kentucky; died January 31, 1878, in LaRue County, Kentucky; Married William Wallace Cessna, born May 3, 1822, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died June 4, 1864, in LaRue County, Kentucky.

92. Conrad Walters III, born November 24, 1781, in Leesburg, Loudoun County, Virginia; died May 26, 1858, in South Fork, LaRue County, Kentucky. He was the son of **184. Conrad Walters Jr.** and **185. Grace Wildman**. He married **93. Margaret LaRue** September 11, 1804, in Hardin County, Kentucky.

93. Margaret LaRue, born December 11, 1789, in Nolin, Hardin County, Kentucky; died October 26, 1864, in Hodgenville, LaRue County, Kentucky. She was the daughter of **186. John LaRue** and **187. Mary Brooks**.

Conrad Walters III owned a large farm just south of the birthplace of Abraham Lincoln, but gave most of his attention to a tannery he owned and operated on the South Fork Creek near his residence.

Called "Peggy," Margaret LaRue was present at the birth of Abraham Lincoln, where her mother was midwife. Margaret LaRue Walters is buried in the graveyard at the old South Fork Baptist Church, half a mile south of the home where she lived her entire married life.

Note: In 1843, part of Hardin County, Kentucky, was split off to form LaRue County, Kentucky, with Hodgenville as county seat. The locations listed here are accurate for the given dates.

Children of Conrad Walters III and Margaret "Peggy" LaRue:

- i. James LaRue Walters, born abt. 1805 in South Fork, Hardin County, Kentucky; died March 21, 1893, in LaRue County, Kentucky; married (1) Hanna Honor; born abt. 1800 in Virginia (2) Mary Wilson February 24, 1822, in South Fork, Hardin County, Kentucky; born November 26, 1811, in Ireland; died December 24, 1876, in LaRue County, Kentucky.
- ii. Mary Polly Walters, born abt. 1807 in South Fork, Hardin County, Kentucky; died June 2, 1852, in LaRue County, Kentucky; married Isaac Conrad Catlett March 17, 1825, in Hardin County, Kentucky; born February 14, 1801, in Berkeley, West Virginia; died February 28, 1879, in Sydney, Fremont County, Iowa.
- iii. John Walters, born abt. 1809 in Hardin County, Kentucky; died August 21, 1833, in Hardin County, Kentucky.
- iv. Lucretia Helen Walters, born February 2, 1811, in Hodgenville, Hardin County, Kentucky; died October 27, 1874, in Dupont, Jefferson County, Kentucky; married (1) Henry Mather February 2, 1830, in Hardin County, Kentucky; born abt. 1809 in Hardin County, Kentucky; died August 22, 1846, in LaRue County, Kentucky (2) John Winchester July 8, 1847, in LaRue County, Kentucky; born May 3, 1783, in New London, New London County, Connecticut; died August 31, 1859, in Jackson, Morgan County, Indiana.
- v. Squire LaRue Walters, born February 2, 1813, in South Fork, Hardin County, Kentucky; died October 22, 1833, in Hodgenville, Hardin County, Kentucky.
- 46 vi. **Joseph W. Walters**, born May 25, 1815, in South Fork, Hardin County, Kentucky; died September 24, 1895, in South Fork, LaRue County, Kentucky; married Susan Cessna October 19, 1837, in Hardin County, Kentucky; born July 11, 1816, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died April 2, 1888, in LaRue County, Kentucky.
- vii. Rebecca Jane Walters, born abt. 1818 in South Fork, Hardin County, Kentucky; died abt. 1890 in Wellington, Sumner County, Kansas; married James Lacy Morris October 18, 1836, in Hardin County, Kentucky; born July 5, 1807, in Kentucky; died March 5, 1876, in LaRue County, Kentucky.
- viii. Lydia Elizabeth Walters, born February 6, 1820, in South Fork, Hardin County, Kentucky; died May 25, 1894, in Buffalo, LaRue County, Kentucky; married Claybourn E. Brown December 20, 1838, in Hardin County, Kentucky; born February 16, 1818, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died December 10, 1890, in Buffalo, LaRue County, Kentucky.
- ix. Eliza Malvina Walters, born December 12, 1824, in Elizabethtown, Hardin County, Kentucky; died August 29, 1852, in Nolin, LaRue County, Kentucky; married Isham Enlow; born September 6, 1819, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died July 20, 1867, in LaRue County, Kentucky.
- x. Thomas Conrad Walters, born May 24, 1826, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died June 24, 1895, in LaRue County, Kentucky; married Sarah E. Redmon December 23, 1847, in LaRue County, Kentucky; born March 31, 1829, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died December 12, 1888, in Hart County, Kentucky.
- xi. Robert W. Walters; born March 5, 1828, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died June 2, 1903, in Hodgenville, LaRue County, Kentucky; married Agnes Ann Hankla July 4, 1850, in LaRue County, Kentucky; born June 28, 1830, in Kentucky; died July 5, 1880, in LaRue County, Kentucky.
- xii. Grace Walters, born June 3, 1830, in Hodgenville, Hardin County, Kentucky; died January 24, 1887, in Burchfield, Kansas; married (1) Rossamus S. Thomas October 27, 1853; born abt. 1826 in Kentucky; died May 12, 1865, in Hammondville, Hart County, Kentucky (2) Alfred C. Murray after 1865; born abt. 1798 in Virginia; died March 20, 1879, in Kentucky.
- xiii. Phebe Elizabeth Walters, born June 3, 1830, in South Fork, Hardin County, Kentucky; died March 22, 1907, in Bluff City, Harper County, Kansas; married Royal Pleasant Hankla October 9, 1851, in LaRue County, Kentucky; born December 31, 1827, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died December 8, 1894, in Bluff City, Harper County, Kansas. *Phebe and Grace Walters were twins.*

96. Jeremiah M. Williams, born March 26, 1793, in Schuylerville, Saratoga County, New York; died after May 10, 1841, in Mackinac County, Michigan. He was the son of **192. Lewis Williams Jr.** and **193. Sarah "Sally" Knapp**. He married **97. Frances Ance** abt. 1818/19, probably in Michilimackinac, Michigan Territory.

97. Frances Ance, born abt. 1802 in Michilimackinac, Michigan Territory; died after 1860 in Mackinac County, Michigan. She was the daughter of **194. Chief Paul Ance**.

Jeremiah grew up in Schuylerville, Palatine, and Herkimer, New York, and then in Oneida County, New York. A story has Jerry, not wanting to work on the family farm, leaving home at age sixteen and sailing the great lakes for a number of years. About 1818 he married "Fanny" Ance, probably in Michilimackinac, Michigan Territory. The census has him in Lyme, Jefferson County, New York, in 1820, and in 1830 in Lorain County, Ohio, next to Jeremiah's brother John and family, but Jeremiah and Frances were at Mackinac soon after. The family lived near Henry Schoolcraft, the famous Indian Agent. Jeremiah was listed in the census as being in manufacture and trade; in fact, he was a trader and commercial fisherman.

Jeremiah was a member of the group of election supervisors of Ignace Township, Mackinac Island. In 1840, he was a Justice of the Peace. In 1841, Jeremiah, Isaac Blanchard, and John B. LaBranche requested authorization to establish a road from St. Ignace to Sault Ste. Marie. Jeremiah died after May 10th of that year, possibly drowning with his neighbor Louis Gebeau, and the road was not built at that time.

After Jeremiah's death, Frances lived at Gros Cap and St. Helena Island, her children living nearby. She also lived on Beaver Island with her son Charles after the Mormons were driven off. She raised seven children, and also cared for some of her orphaned grandchildren after her daughter Abbie died.

The Williams sons were fishermen and sailors. Jeremiah was the forefather of eight generations of commercial fishermen on Lake Michigan, and some of his descendants are still fishing on Lake Michigan and Green Bay into the 21st century.

Through DNA analysis, it has been shown that Frances Williams was most likely a daughter of Ojibwe Chief Paul Ance, a leader of a band of Indians approaching 200 members and living at Pte. aux Chenes. Another researcher noted:

Frances was Native American from Montreal or Mackinac. Her granddaughter Mary Taylor Bouchard's death record states that she was a half-breed. The family lived in small fishing community on the shore of Lake Michigan not far from Mackinac Island. The area was mostly populated by mixed blood and Native people who mainly spoke French & Ojibwa, which we know the Williams children also spoke. The use of herbs as medicine was practiced by at least two of the Williams children, John and Annie, the Natives of this area were renowned for their knowledge of medicinal plants. So far no other information for Frances has been found.

Jeremiah and Frances are most likely buried beside each other at Gros Cap, in unmarked graves.

Children of Jeremiah Williams and Frances Ance:

- i. Sarah Anne Williams, born September 9, 1819, in Berkshire, Massachusetts; died August 3, 1865, on Mackinac Island, Michigan; married (1) James A. Taylor; born August 4, 1810, in Pittsfield, Massachusetts; died May 15, 1860, on Mackinac Island, Michigan (2) John Henry Wydeman May 27, 1862, in Mackinac. *In 1850, James A. Taylor was a grocer.*
- ii. Lewis S. Williams, born October 26, 1821, in Brownville, Jefferson County, New York; died April 26, 1903, Soldier's Home, Milwaukee, Milwaukee County, Wisconsin; married Anna Betsy Hoag February 7, 1842, in St. Ignace, Mackinac Island, Michigan; born October 28, 1827, in Lockport, Erie, New York; died June 6, 1909, in East Lake, Jefferson County, Alabama. *Lewis enlisted as a private to fight for the Union on September 19, 1864, in Company F, 43rd infantry, Wisconsin regiment, and received a disability discharge on May 27, 1865. In 1866, he sold ten acres of land, on the north tip of Chambers Island, Door County, Wisconsin, to the government. In 1867, he deeded forty more acres to the land office. A lighthouse was built, and in 1868, Lewis was appointed as the first lighthouse keeper, a job he kept until 1889.*
- iii. John R. Williams, born November 26, 1823, in New York or Ohio; died March 3, 1910, in Ingallston Township, Menominee County, Michigan; married Mariette Slocum March 19, 1845, in Gros Cap, Mackinac County, Michigan; born December 6, 1829, in Waterloo, Seneca County, New York; died February 23, 1915, in Trout Lake, Chippewa County, Michigan. *John Williams was a fisherman, and at the time of his death his eight sons were all in the fishing industry. He had been a resident of Ingallston for over a quarter of a century, and also had resided on Chambers Island for a number of years. Although not a licensed physician, John acted as doctor to the people residing along the shore.*
- iv. Abigail Williams, born abt. 1825; died in 1854 in Mackinac County, Michigan; married Andrew Courchaine February 10, 1841, in Gros Cap, Mackinac County, Michigan; born abt. 1802 in Montreal, Quebec Canada; died in 1854 in Mackinac County, Michigan. *Abbie and Andre died during a Cholera outbreak at Mackinac.*
- v. Charles Williams, born in 1828; died July 9, 1874, in Manistique, Schoolcraft County, Michigan. *Charles died of rheumatoid arthritis and was listed as crippled on his death certificate.*
- 48 vi. **Jeremiah Williams**, born abt. 1832 in Michilimackinac, Michigan Territory; died November 2, 1895, in Bay de Noc Township, Delta County, Michigan; married Mary Elizabeth McCoy April 20, 1853, in Moran Township, Mackinac County, Michigan; born in August, 1834, in Ireland; died June 17, 1928, in Escanaba, Michigan.
- vii. Anna Elizabeth Williams, born in 1834 in Mackinac County, Michigan; died after 1889, probably in

Manistique, Michigan; married (1) Joseph Edward Palmer March 16, 1851, in Gros Cap, Mackinac County, Michigan; born in 1825 in Maine (2) Frederick Woodard May 24, 1873, in Traverse City, Grand Traverse County, Michigan.

98. John McCoy, born abt. 1800 in Ireland.

Child of John McCoy:

- 49 i **Mary Elizabeth McCoy**, born in August, 1834, in Ireland; died June 17, 1928, in Escanaba, Michigan; married (1) Jeremiah Williams April 20, 1853, in Detroit, Wayne County, Michigan (2) Joseph A. Gamache, September 16, 1903, in Escanaba, Delta County, Michigan; born in 1846 in Canada; died in 1929.

102. Jacob Emmick, born abt. 1805 in Prussia. He married **103. Johanna Kramer**.

103. Johanna Kramer, born abt. 1810 in Prussia.

Child of Jacob Emmick and Johanna Kramer:

- 51 i. **Catherine Emmick**, born abt. 1837 in Prussia or Indiana; died March 4, 1892, in Grand Chute, Outagamie County, Wisconsin; married (1) Peter Young abt. 1865, probably in Wisconsin (2) Peter Huven September 7, 1883, in Freedom, Outagamie County, Wisconsin.

104. Pierre Docque dit Laviolette, born abt. 1802 in St-Pierre-de-Sorel, Quebec, Canada; died June 20, 1870. He was the son of **208. Pierre Docque dit Laviolette** and **209. Marguerite Charlebois**. He married **105. Josephte-Sophie Roi** March 8, 1831, in Montebello, Quebec, Canada.

105. Josephte-Sophie Roi, born abt. 1811 in Quebec, Quebec, Canada. She was the daughter of **Athanase Roi** and **Marie Schefre**.

Children of Pierre Docque dit Laviolette and Josephte-Sophie Roi:

- i. Edesse Laviolette, born September 20, 1831, in Notre-Dame, Montebello, Quebec, Canada; died abt. 1901; married Magliore Milette October 23, 1855, in Curran, Ontario, Canada.
- ii. Pierre Laviolette, born abt. 1834.
- iii. Isadore Laviolette, born abt. 1836.
- 52 iv. **Clement Laviolette**, born November 14, 1837, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; died September 15, 1919, in Bark River, Delta County, Michigan; married (1) Elizabeth Poirier dit Lafleur February 16, 1863, in St. Luke's, Curran, Ontario, Canada; born November 14, 1845, in St-Philippe-Dargenteuil, Quebec, Canada; died July 13, 1921, in Masonville Township, Delta County, Michigan (2) Eleaza Larcolette; born October 1843.
- v. Amedee-Joseph Laviolette, born October 6, 1839, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; died January 7, 1923, in Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; married (1) Flavie Cadieux June 3, 1873, in Alfred, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada (2) Eliza Parisien October 11, 1910, in Alfred, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; born abt. 1884; died abt. 1967.
- vi. Hilaire Laviolette, born abt. 1839.
- vii. Charles-Auguste Laviolette, born August 1, 1841, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada.
- viii. Sophie Laviolette, born May 1, 1846, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; died May 28, 1891, in Ontario, Canada; married Joseph Vachon September 15, 1873, in Alfred, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; born August 10, 1846, in Rigaud, Quebec, Canada; died June 16, 1921, in Alfred, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada.
- ix. Evariste Laviolette, born abt. 1846.
- x. Evaline Laviolette, born abt. 1848.
- xi. Delima Laviolette, born July 6, 1849, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; died October 16, 1911, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada.
- xii. Dosithe Laviolette, born abt. 1850.
- xiii. Azilda Laviolette, born abt. 1857; died abt. 1909 in Michigan; married Alexandre Servant April 20, 1874, in

Alfred, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; born in August, 1851, in Canada; died January 11, 1919, in Michigan.

- xiv. Avelina-Alexina Laviolette, born abt. 1859; married Isaac Desjardins November 26, 1872, in Notre-Dame, Ottawa, Canada.

106. Toussaint Poirier dit Lafleur, born abt. 1801 in Quebec, Canada. He was the son of **212. Jean-Baptiste Poirier dit Lafleur** and **213. Josette Miron**. He married **107. Genevieve Gauthier dit Larouche** July 21, 1823, in Ste-Therese-de-Blainville, Quebec, Canada.

107. Genevieve Gauthier dit Larouche, born abt. 1800 in Canada. She was the daughter of **214. Francois Gauthier dit Larouche** and **215. Marie Gravel**.

Children of Toussaint Poirier dit Lafleur and Genevieve Gauthier dit Larouche:

- 53 i. **Elizabeth Poirier dit Lafleur**, born November 14, 1845, in St-Philippe-Dargenteuil, Quebec, Canada; died July 13, 1921, in Masonville, Delta County, Michigan; married Clement Laviolette February 16, 1863, in St. Luke's, Curran, Ontario, Canada.
- ii. Joseph Poirier dit Lafleur, born February 14, 1834, in Rigaud, Quebec, Canada; married (1) Louise Fauvel/Bigras January 28, 1861, in St-Andre-Est, Quebec; born May 30, 1840, in St-Hermas, Quebec, Canada; died April 16, 1869 (2) Marie Leveille June 26, 1870, in Ottawa, Ontario, Canada.

108. Joseph Tessier dit Lavigne, born May 4, 1797, in St-Eustache, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada; died April 7, 1890, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada. He was the son of **216. Noel Tessier dit Lavigne** and **217. Marie-Charlotte Ethier**. He married **109. Marie Hamelin** October 18, 1824, in St-Benoit, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada.

109. Marie Hamelin, born August 23, 1808, in St-Benoit, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada; died February 23, 1890, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada. She was the daughter of **218. Francois-Xavier Hamelin** and **219. Marie-Madeleine Devoyeau**.

Children of Joseph Tessier dit Lavigne and Marie Hamelin:

- 54 i. **Joseph Tessier dit Lavigne**, born March 25, 1825, in Laurentides, Quebec, Canada; died April 25, 1906, in Delta County, Michigan; married Scholastique Samson January 7, 1846, in Original, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; born August 1, 1825, in Monteregie, Quebec, Canada; died January 15, 1900, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada.
- ii. Marie Tessier dit Lavigne, born November 28, 1826, in St-Benoit, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada; married William Belair August 18, 1845, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; born abt. 1823.
- iii. Madeleine Tessier dit Lavigne, born abt. 1827; married Pierre Forget February 17, 1851, in Montebello, Quebec, Canada.
- iv. Moise Tessier dit Lavigne, born abt. 1829, in Ontario; married (1) Edmire Bruiere September 3, 1855, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; born abt 1835 (2) Sophie Proulx October 26, 1885, in Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; born abt. 1835.
- v. Lucie Tessier dit Lavigne, born February 4, 1833.
- vi. Francois-Xavier Tessier dit Lavigne, born March 3, 1836, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada.
- vii. Cyprien (Suphant) Tessier dit Lavigne, born July 4, 1838, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; died July 19, 1921, in Ottawa, Ottawa-Carlton, Ontario, Canada; married Marcelline Beaupre July 16, 1860, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; born August 22, 1839, in Ottawa, Ottawa-Carlton, Ontario, Canada; died January 25, 1902, in Ottawa, Ottawa-Carlton, Ontario, Canada.
- viii. Louisa (Eloise) Tessier dit Lavigne, born August 28, 1840, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; married (1) Julien Leblanc October 19, 1857, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada (2) Louis Belair October 6, 1878, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada.
- ix. Antoine Tessier dit Lavigne, born September 3, 1842, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada.
- x. Leon Tessier dit Lavigne, born March 30, 1846, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; married Marguerite Paquette November 14, 1867, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario; born August 15, 1848.
- xi. Evangeliste Tessier dit Lavigne, born January 18, 1848, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada.
- xii. Felix Tessier dit Lavigne, born December 5, 1849, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; died abt. 1900; married Justine Daoust June 17, 1872, in Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; born Dec. 20, 1845.

116. Felice Antonio Mascaro, died abt. 1853. He married **116. Concetta Fazio**.

117. Concetta Fazio.

Children of Felice Antonio Mascaro and Concetta Fazio:

- i. Francesco Mascaro, born abt. 1818.
- 58 ii. **Michele Mascaro**, born abt. 1824; married Catarina Citino, born 1827/1828.

Generation 8

128. Christian Andreas Spieth, born October 13, 1764, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died February 13, 1833, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He was the son of **256. Johann Christoph Spieth** and **257. Elizabetha Margaretha Spieth**. He married **129. Catherina Magdalena Fahrion** June 29, 1790, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born October 13, 1764, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

129. Catharina Magdalena Fahrion, born November 15, 1766, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died August 30, 1843, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. She was the daughter of **258. Friedrich Fahrion** and **259. Sophia Catharina Spieth**.

Christian Andreas Spieth was a vine dresser by occupation, a person who cultivates or prunes grapevines. The Spieth family had been involved in wine making in Oberesslingen for generations. Of his nine children, three died before him, at ages four, five, and twenty-two. Five others came to America and settled in Ohio. At least two of them, sons Johann Adam and Johann Gottlieb, arrived on August 4, 1832, and at least one, Christian Frederick, arrived the following year, probably after Christian Andreas' death in February, 1833. One son, Georg Jacob Spieth, may have stayed behind in Germany; there is no record. There is also no record of Catherina Magdalena leaving Germany.

Children of Christian Andreas Spieth and Catharina Magdalena Fahrion:

- i. Georg Jacob Spieth, born August 20, 1791, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died May 26, 1795, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- ii. Christian Leonhard Spieth, born November 28, 1792, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died December 29, 1814, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 64 iii. **Johann Adam Spieth**, born May 11, 1795, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 1, 1868, in Holgate, Henry County, Ohio; married Magdalena Barbara Junginger June 24, 1823, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born April 20, 1795, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died in Holgate, Henry County, Ohio.
- iv. Jacob Spieth, born December 21, 1796, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Magdalena Augustine Frasch January 26, 1823, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- v. Catharina Magdalena Spieth, born February 5, 1798, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died December 7, 1888, in Medina County, Ohio; married Lorenz Ankele November 25, 1830, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- vi. Christian Frederick Spieth, born February 8, 1800, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 23, 1875, in Medina County, Ohio; married Maria Magdalena Muenzenmayer June 24, 1828, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born abt. 1802, in Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died November 6, 1863, in Medina County, Ohio.
- vii. Johann Christoph Spieth, born February 22, 1802, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died abt. 1807, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- viii. Johann Christian Friedrich Spieth, born May 24, 1805, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died January 8, 1896; married Johanne Caroline Buerkle November 30, 1831, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- ix. Johann Gottlieb Spieth, born November 24, 1807, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died January 8, 1896, in Henry County, Ohio; married Christina Dorteia Schlienz January 26, 1839, in Liverpool Township, Medina County, Ohio; born abt. 1820, in Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died May 3, 1897, in Henry County, Ohio.

130. Johann Jacob Junginger, born March 13, 1761, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 25, 1806, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He was the son of **Johann Georg Junginger** and **Elizabetha Heim**. He married **131. Catharina Magdalena Heim** July 25, 1793.

131. Catharina Magdalena Heim, born November 25, 1771, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 7, 1836, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. She was the daughter of **Jeremias Heim** and **Barbara Scheuerlen**.

Johann and Catharina were granted special dispensation by the church to marry because they were first cousins.

Children of Johann Jacob Junginger and Catherina Magdalena Heim:

- 65 i. **Magdalena Barbara Junginger**, born April 20, 1795, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died in Holgate, Henry County, Ohio; married Johann Adam Spieth June 24, 1823, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born May 11, 1795, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 1, 1868, in Holgate, Henry County, Ohio.
- ii. Christina Catharina Junginger, born October 23, 1796, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died abt. 1806, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iii. Catherina Dorthea Junginger, born Feb 18, 1798, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died October 29, 1799, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iv. Catherina Dorthea Junginger, born November 9, 1800, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died abt. 1806, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- v. Wilhelmine Sophie Junginger, born May 14, 1803, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Johann Michael Reuss August 13, 1843; born January 3, 1798, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

160. Joseph Reddick, died February 7, 1827 in Martin County, North Carolina; married **161. Celia**.

161. Celia

Joseph is one of many Reddicks (Riddicks?) in North Carolina around 1800, and sorting them out is likely to be impossible. They owned plantations and slaves, and their lines may date back generations in America, possibly connecting with the families generally called Ruddick, including William Ruddock of Pennsylvania. Others say that Joseph was new to America, born in Ulster, Ireland.

After his death, all four of Joseph's sons migrated over the mountains into Tennessee, with Ebenezer and John W. eventually moving on to Arkansas. Other Reddicks in Tennessee include Kenneth Reddick, mentioned in Joseph's will, and his son Kenneth, whose family lived near to Ebenezer's family in 1940, in Benton County, Tennessee. Close relatives? Many mysteries.

Child of Joseph Reddick and an unknown Native American?:

- 80 i. **Ebenezer B. Reddick**, born abt. 1791 in Martin County, North Carolina; died abt. 1866 in Arkansas; married (1) Unknown (2) Luvicia Trott October 10, 1841, in Benton County, Tennessee; born June 15, 1812, in North Carolina; died abt. 1865 in Benton County, Arkansas.

Children of Joseph Reddick and Celia:

- i. Joseph Livingston Reddick, born January 26, 1797, in North Carolina; died August 12, 1854, in Maury City, Crockett County, Tennessee; married Iritta J. Yarrell in 1826 in Martin County, North Carolina; born February 6, 1802, in Martin County, North Carolina; died January 6, 1891, in Maury City, Crockett County, Tennessee.
- ii. Nancy Penny Reddick, born abt. 1803; died after 1860.
- iii. Dr. Benjamin Franklin Reddick, born abt. 1810 in Martin County, North Carolina; died November 8, 1874, in Crockett County, Tennessee; married (1) Sophia Cherry, born abt. 1809 (2) Louisa Ann Perry.
- iv. John W. Reddick, born abt. 1811 in Martin County, North Carolina; died April 5, 1860, in White County, Arkansas; married Louisa, born abt. 1809.

164. John Henry Meiser, born abt. 1779 in Northumberland, Northumberland County, Pennsylvania; died abt. 1884 in Pea Ridge, Benton County, Arkansas. He was the son of **328. Henry Meiser** and **329. Anna Maria**. He married (1) **165. Elizabeth Hale** abt. 1798 in Tennessee (2) Susannah Lewis.

165. Elizabeth Hale, born April 27, 1779, in Blount County, Tennessee; died abt. 1837 in McMinn County, Tennessee.

According to a 1966 Meiser family history, several families, including five of Henry Meiser's children, moved from Pennsylvania to Blount County, Tennessee. Listed are sons George, John and Henry, and daughters Catherine and Polly (These would probably be: John George Meiser, John Henry Meiser, Henry Meiser, Catherine Meiser and Mary Elizabeth Meiser-Hafley). Accounts give the time period as autumn, 1799, but the birth dates of some of Mary Elizabeth's children would indicate a date more than ten years earlier, at least in her case.

Within a few years, Henry and family had moved on to settle in Ohio, and Catherine had passed away. Mary Elizabeth and John George remained in Tennessee. Miser Station, Tennessee, was named after George.

The John Meiser family lived in Indian Territory, later McMinn County, Tennessee. About 1854, John Henry, several of his children, some grandchildren, and other family members migrated west by wagon train to Benton County, Arkansas.

According to family researcher Hugh D. Miser:

He (John) was a deeply religious, vigorous man - in fact, dramatic. To him thunder was the voice of God, and it brought forth shouts of praise and worship from John. His vigor and strength never left him; he married Betsy at the age of eighty years, and they had three children. At the age of 105 he was attending to the usual chores in the barnyard when he was attacked and killed by a ferocious bull.

"Bull" may be the operative word here, as the "Betsy" mentioned is certainly not Elizabeth Hale, as the author seems to indicate. There is also no evidence of a third wife, and John's barnyard demise is not substantiated, either. Yet to merit such stories, John Henry Meiser must have been quite a character. Who knows?

Children of John Henry Meiser and Elizabeth Hale:

- i. Michael Miser, born abt. 1799 in Blount County, Tennessee; died abt. 1864 in Gentry, Gentry County, Missouri.
- ii. Phebe Miser, born April 27, 1800, in Blount County, Tennessee; died August 16, 1844, in Miegs County, Tennessee; married (1) Unknown Brown, born abt. 1797 in Blount County, Tennessee; died abt. 1821 (2) John Buttram, born June 1, 1803, in Salisbury, Rowan County, North Carolina; died May 24, 1841, in Miegs County, Tennessee.
- 82 iii. **John L. Miser**, born abt. 1805 in Blount County, Tennessee; died abt. 1860 in Pea Ridge, Benton County, Arkansas; married Polly Mary Hale abt. 1829; born abt. 1811 in Tennessee; died abt. 1899 in Hornet, Newton County, Missouri.
- iv. George Washington Miser, born January 21, 1807, in Blount County, Tennessee; died December 25, 1861, in Pea Ridge, Benton County, Arkansas; married Polly Swafford on October 18, 1826, in Tennessee; born November 25, 1805, in South Carolina; died November 23, 1842, in Pea Ridge, Benton County, Arkansas.
- v. Sarah Miser, born in 1809 in Blount County, Tennessee; died in 1840 in McMinn County, Tennessee.
- vi. Elijah H. Miser, born November 25, 1811, in McMinn County, Tennessee; died in September, 1865, in Pea Ridge, Benton County, Arkansas; married Elizabeth Tallent; born abt. 1814 in Tennessee; died abt. 1903 in Idaho.
- vii. Henry C. Miser, born abt. 1812 in Jefferson City, Jefferson County, Tennessee, died abt. 1888 in Jane, McDonald County, Missouri; married Elizabeth Wolfe abt. 1835 in Bradley County, Tennessee; born abt. 1812 in McMinn County, Tennessee; died abt. 1908 in Jane, McDonald County, Missouri.
- viii. Nancy Miser, born abt. 1814 in McMinn County, Tennessee.

Children of John Henry Meiser and Susannah Lewis:

- i. William Miser, born abt. 1834 in Tennessee.
- ii. Margaret Miser, born abt. 1842 in Tennessee.
- iii. James Miser, born abt. 1844 in Tennessee.

172. Robert Rogers, born abt. 1780 in North Carolina; died February 2, 1821, in Dickson, Dickson County, Tennessee. He was the son of **344. Captain William Rogers** and **345. Eleander McNeely**. He married **173. Elizabeth “Sallie” Moore** in 1799 in North Carolina.

173. Elizabeth “Sallie” Moore, born abt. 1782 in Rutherford County, North Carolina; died May 21, 1862, in Dickson County, Tennessee. She married (2) George Nathan Ragan in 1822 in Dickson County, Tennessee; born August 16, 1749, in Somerset County, Maryland; died February 2, 1835, in Dickson County, Tennessee.

Children of Robert Rogers and Elizabeth “Sallie” Moore:

- i. Samuel Rogers, born abt. 1801 in Tennessee; died March 27, 1821.
- 86 ii. **John Alexander Rogers**, born October 3, 1803, in Dickson, Dickson County, Tennessee; died abt. 1880 in Marion County, Tennessee; married (1) Elizabeth Jones in 1827 in Marion County, Tennessee; born abt. 1803 probably in Dickson County, Tennessee; died August, 1830 in Dickson County, Tennessee (2) Melinda M. Ferguson in 1829 in Tennessee; born abt. 1807 in Tennessee; died abt. 1880 in Marion County, Tennessee.
- iii. Callum Rogers, born October 9, 1803, in North Carolina; died August 12, 1861, in Montgomery County, Tennessee; married Nancy Rogers October 30, 1830, in Dickson, Dickson County, Tennessee; born August 6, 1810, in Dickson County, Tennessee; died July 11, 1886, in Montgomery County, Tennessee.
- iv. James Rogers, born abt. 1804 in Robertson County, Tennessee; died abt. 1850 in Dickson, Dickson County, Tennessee; married Elizabeth Dorris abt. 1829; born abt. 1808 in Robertson County, Tennessee; died abt. 1879 in Robertson County, Tennessee.
- v. William Rogers, born abt. 1805 in Tennessee.
- vi. Henry R. Rogers, born May 14, 1812, in Dickson, Dickson County, Tennessee; died February 22, 1892, in Montgomery County, Tennessee; married Chrissie Halliburton November 19, 1835, in Dickson, Dickson County, Tennessee; born October 19, 1812, in Dickson, Dickson County, Tennessee; died March 30, 1884, in Montgomery County, Tennessee.
- vii. Edward Moore Rogers, born March 2, 1814, in Tennessee; died August 27, 1901, in Randolph County, Tennessee; married Lucy Lee Rogers January 11, 1840, in Dickson County, Tennessee; born March 1, 1823; died April 22, 1905, in Randolph County, Tennessee.
- viii. Mary Rogers, born abt. 1819 in Dickson, Dickson County, Tennessee.

Children of Elizabeth “Sallie” Moore and George Nathan Ragan:

- i. Moses Ragan, born abt. 1823 in Dickson County, Tennessee; died abt. 1891 in Davidson, Davidson County, Tennessee; married Margaret Dozier July 30, 1844, in Davidson County, Tennessee; born abt. 1825 in Davidson County, Tennessee; died after 1870 in Davidson County, Tennessee.
- ii. George Wilson Ragan, born August 3, 1825, in Dickson County, Tennessee; died abt. 1914 in Dickson County, Tennessee; married Sarah Jane Robertson February 22, 1847, in Dickson County, Tennessee; born July 6, 1828, in Dickson, Dickson County, Tennessee; died February 27, 1863, in Bear Creek, Dickson County, Tennessee. *During the Civil War, George Wilson Ragan was a Corporal in the Ninth Regiment of the Tennessee Cavalry.*

176. Jonathan Cessna, born abt. 1752 in Shippensburg, Pennsylvania; died abt. 1779 near Phillips Fort, fifty-five miles south of present day Louisville, Kentucky. He was the son of **352. Colonel John Cessna** and **353. Agnes**. He married **177. Mary Friend** abt. 1775 in Bedford County, Pennsylvania.

177. Mary Friend, born abt. 1752 in Friend’s Cove, Pennsylvania.

Jonathan was of the third generation of Cessnas in America, those who lived through the Revolutionary War. Some of Count Jean de Cessna's sons had settled near Shippensburg, Pennsylvania, and later Bedford County, where the family became prominent. Also prominent were the number who served in the military, like John Cessna of Bedford County, a three term county sheriff, a member of the Provincial Assembly and Constitutional Convention of 1775, and a colonel in the Revolutionary War. His Brother, Charles Cessna, was also a colonel. Another brother, William Cessna, was a lieutenant in the war, and yet another brother, Evan Cessna, was a captain in the Bedford County Militia. These four men were all brothers to Jonathan Cessna, who took his young family to Kentucky in 1775. According to one descendant, he....

....cleared two acres of land, the first land cleared within the limits of the current Louisville city limits. Soon after, he was killed by the Indians leaving one son, William, aged three years, who remembered the last time he saw his father by the following incident: The whites having made preparations to go out on an Indian raid, had collected on the banks of the Ohio River, at what is now Louisville, to execute their intention. Jonathan took his son, William, in his arms, kissed him good-bye and told him to be a good boy and obey his mother. He never returned to his pleasant cabin home or his beloved family, but was numbered with the slain after the bloody war was over.

Children of Jonathan Cessna and Mary Friend:

- 88 i. **Judge William Cessna**, born abt. 1776 in Bedford County, Pennsylvania; died abt. 1866 in LaRue County, Kentucky; married Sarah/Sally Wallace
- ii. **Nancy Cessna**, born abt. 1778 at Phillips Fort, Kentucky; died abt. 1855 in Howard County, Missouri; married Shepherd Gum July 30, 1790, in Nelson County, Kentucky; born July 29, 1761, in Orange County, Virginia; died February 2, 1845, in Howard County, Missouri.

180. Amos Coombs, born abt. 1761 in Loudoun County, Virginia; died September 1, 1819, in Glendale, Hardin County, Kentucky. He was the son of **360. Samuel Coombs** and **361. Mary Chestnut Wilkes**. He married **181. Tacy Drake** abt. 1782 in Virginia.

181. Tacy Drake, born September 1, 1766, in Bloomfield, Loudoun County, Virginia; died abt. 1845 in Hardin County, Kentucky. She was the daughter of **362. Thomas Drake** and **363. Eurah Humphrey**.

Children of Amos Coombs and Tacy Drake:

- i. **Mary Polly Coombs**, born abt. 1784 in Bedford, Bedford County, Virginia; died abt. 1840 in Elizabethtown, Hardin County, Kentucky; married Israel Wilkes December 12, 1805, in Patrick, Virginia; born August 30, 1784, in Bedford County, Virginia; died March 4, 1825, in Little York, Hardin County, Kentucky.
- ii. **Eurah Coombs**, born May 22, 1792, in Loudoun County, Virginia; died September 8, 1860, in Hardin County, Kentucky; married Bennett Straughn April 7, 1823, in Hardin County, Kentucky; born November 8, 1795, in Shelby County, Kentucky; died abt. 1878 in LaRue County, Kentucky.
- iii. **Thomas Coombs**, born abt. 1795 in Hardin county, Kentucky; died March 17, 1834, in Henry County, Kentucky; married Pamela Ashburn January 17, 1817, in Hardin County, Kentucky.
- 90 iv. **Samuel H. Coombs**, born March 17, 1829, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died September 17, 1829, in Hardin County, Kentucky; married Susan Williams March 16, 1823; born November 21, 1803; died abt. 1833.

182. Walter Williams, born July 8, 1778, in Loudoun County, Virginia, died January 2, 1869, in Hodgenville, LaRue County, Kentucky. He was the son of **364. John Williams** and **365. Ann Bayne Owsley**. He married **183. Ella Owsley** abt. 1790, in Lincoln County, Kentucky.

183. Ella Owsley, born February 15, 1778, in Bedford County, Virginia; died June 18, 1852, in LaRue County, Kentucky. She was the daughter of **366. Henry Owsley** and **367. Winifred Taylor**.

Walter was nicknamed "Watty," and Ella was called "Ellie." First cousins, they were married at about twelve years old.

Children of Walter Williams and Ella Owsley:

- i. **Henry Williams**, born abt. 1796 in Lincoln County, Kentucky; married Winifred Owsley March 24, 1814, in Garrard County, Kentucky; born abt. 1798 in Crab Orchard, Lincoln County, Kentucky; died July 6, 1852, in Butler County, Kentucky.
- ii. **Nancy Williams**, born abt. 1798 in Hardin County, Kentucky; died abt 1830 in Hardin County, Kentucky; married Archibald S. Letcher abt. 1820 in Hardin County, Kentucky; born abt. 1793 in Mercer County, Kentucky.
- iii. **John C. Williams**, born August 9, 1800, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died May 22, 1855, in Hardin County, Kentucky; married (1) Lee Chilton October 21, 1822, in Hardin County, Kentucky; born abt. 1804 in Garrard County, Kentucky; died abt. 1830 in Hardin County, Kentucky (2) Elizabeth Cessna April 14, 1831, in Hardin County, Kentucky; born abt. 1806 in Hardin County, Kentucky; died before October 11, 1877, in LaRue County, Kentucky.

- 91 iv. **Susan Williams**, born November 21, 1803; died abt. 1833; married Samuel H. Coombs March 16, 1823; born March 14, 1797, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died September 17, 1829, in Hardin County, Kentucky.
- v. Thomas Williams, born abt. 1805.
- vi. Ebsworth Williams, born abt. 1807.

184. Conrad Walters Jr., born February 15, 1755, in Cumberland County, Pennsylvania; died February 19, 1831, in Elizabethtown, Hardin County, Kentucky. He was the son of **368. Hans Conrad "Coonrod" Walters**. He married **185. Grace Wildman** October, 1779, in Virginia.

185. Grace Wildman, born January 30, 1760, in Pennsylvania; died April 9, 1847, in LaRue County, Kentucky.

Children of Conrad Walters Jr. and "Gracie" Wildman:

- i. James Walters, born July 18, 1780, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died in 1836 in Paducah, McCracken County, Kentucky; married Mary Wildman abt. 1804 in Loudoun County, Virginia; born in 1778 in Virginia; died in 1860 in Paducah, McCracken County, Kentucky.
- 92 ii. **Conrad Walters III**, born November 24, 1781, in Leesburg, Loudoun County, Virginia; died May 26, 1858, in South Fork, Hardin County, Kentucky; married Margaret "Peggy" LaRue September 11, 1804, in Hardin County, Kentucky; born December 11, 1789, in Nolin, Hardin County, Kentucky; died October 26, 1864, in Hodgenville, LaRue County, Kentucky.
- iii. Jacob Warren Walters, born September 25, 1783, in Kentucky; died October 15, 1848, in Barren County, Kentucky; married (1) Rebecca Jacob Brooks March 11, 1807, in Hardin County, Kentucky; born abt. 1784 in Wythe County, Virginia; died abt. 1860 in Randolph County, North Carolina (2) Lydia Funk January, 1846 in Hardin County, Kentucky; born July 30, 1827, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died July 13, 1907, in Coffeyville, Montgomery County, Kansas.
- iv. Elizabeth "Betsy" Walters, born October 29, 1785, in Frederick County, Virginia; died abt. 1854 in Hardin County, Kentucky; married James Castleman July 2, 1808, in Hardin County, Kentucky; born December 25, 1775, in Frederick County, Virginia; died March 18, 1840, in Hardin County, Kentucky.
- v. John Walters, born October 28, 1787, in Nelson County, Kentucky.
- vi. Joseph Walters, born October 31, 1789, in Hardin County, Kentucky.
- vii. Amos Walters, born December 12, 1791, in Kentucky.
- viii. Grace Walters, born March 18, 1794, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died December 14, 1880, in LaRue County, Kentucky; married John Rust January 2, 1815, in Hardin County, Kentucky; born abt. 1794 in Frederick County, Virginia; died abt. 1833 in Hardin County, Kentucky.
- ix. Lydia Walters, born May 13, 1796, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died in LaRue County, Kentucky; married Thomas Brown; born abt. 1798, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died July 16, 1843, in Hodgenville, LaRue County, Kentucky.
- x. Sarah Walters, born April 8, 1799, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died February 17, 1883, in Windsor, Henry County, Missouri; married Alexander Funk April 5, 1819, in Hardin County, Kentucky; born December 11, 1797, in Louisville, Jefferson County, Kentucky; died August 23, 1856, in Hardin County, Kentucky.

186. John LaRue, born January 24, 1746, in Frederick County, Virginia; died January 4, 1792, in Hodgenville, Hardin County, Kentucky. He was the son of **372. Isaac LaRue** and **373. Phebe Carman**. He married **187. Mary Brooks** in 1783 in Frederick County, Virginia.

187. Mary Brooks, born May 3, 1766, in Frederick County, Virginia; died April, 1843 in Hodgenville, LaRue County, Kentucky. She married (2) Isom Enlow June 25, 1792, in Nelson County, Kentucky; born May 4, 1767, in Pennsylvania; died October 10, 1816, in Hardin County, Kentucky (3) Thomas Wells Rathbone March 24, 1819, in Elizabethtown, Hardin County, Kentucky; born October 16, 1779, in Stonington, New London, Connecticut; died June 1, 1826, in Elizabethtown, Hardin County, Kentucky.

Much of the following information comes from the book *Six Generations of LaRues and allied families*, by Otis Mather.

John LaRue grew up on his father's farm, where there was plenty of work to be done but few opportunities for acquiring an education. John owned land in Spottsylvania County, Virginia, and served as an officer in the Virginia Militia during the Revolutionary War. After leaving the militia, in 1779 John and his brother Samuel built a cabin along Guist Creek, about

five miles north of Squire Boone's Station in what is now Shelby County, Kentucky. John married Mary Brooks in 1783 and took her back to Kentucky a year later after selling his land in Spottsylvania County.

The usual mode of travel from northern Virginia to Kentucky at that time was by flatboat down the Kanawha and Ohio Rivers. Early in the month of November, 1784, John LaRue, his young wife and infant daughter along with Robert Hodgen and his large family, arrived at the falls. From there, they made their way fifty miles to Nolin Station, located at the mouth of Beach Fork, about one mile from what would become the town of Hodgenville. They traveled in part over the road for which Isaac LaRue (John's brother and Hodgen's brother-in-law) had just been appointed overseer.

Nolin Station was a small settlement and the site of a stockade fort established in 1781. The fort was known as Phillips Fort, because it was built on land owned by Phillip Phillips. With the help of Squire Boone, a prominent surveyor and brother of Daniel Boone, John acquired large tracts of lands in Shelby County and elsewhere, eventually laying claim to some 40,000 acres.

Indian raids became rare by the close of the year 1785, and the inhabitants of Phillips Fort began to move out onto their farms. The last fight with the Indians in this part of Kentucky, the "Battle of Brown's Run," occurred in August, 1792. John LaRue's plantation and log house were not more than half a mile from the fort, just across the north fork of Nolin.

Life for the early settlers was hard, yet instead of being an exception, John LaRue's life was possibly even more rigorous than those of most of his neighbors. With the clearing of his land of wild cane brakes which abounded, and then its cultivation, and with the care of a young family, and doubtless occasional long journeys to his lands on lower Nolin and on the Ohio and in other parts of the new territory, John had no idle time. Tradition says that he was a man of great physical strength, but after living less than eight years in the wilderness, he fell sick and in the early days of January, 1792, he died on his plantation in the home which he had built.

From December 5, 1788, until his death, John LaRue was ruling elder of the Severns Valley Church.

Collins, in his *History of Kentucky*, speaking of John LaRue and his brother-in-law Robert Hodgen, says:

They were both noted for uprightness and sterling moral worth, both members of the Baptist Church, and beloved for their unobtrusive and devoted piety.

Fifty-one years after John LaRue's death, citizens of the southeastern part of the large county of Hardin petitioned the Legislature of Kentucky for the establishment of a new county, which they asked should be called Lynn County, with Hodgenville as its county seat. The act creating the county was approved on March 4, 1843, but grandson John LaRue Helm, who had been Speaker of the House (and would later become Governor), successfully suggested that the name Lynn be rejected and the new county be called LaRue.

Mary Brooks, John LaRue's wife, was of the family for which Brooks Station, Bullitt County, Kentucky, was named. She is said to have been a woman of great beauty as well as of unusual intellectual accomplishments. She made a study of medicine and is said to have had a large practice in the neighborhood in which she lived. Her second husband, Isom Enlow, objected to her activities in this regard and induced her to confine herself to what was considered a woman's "proper sphere." Isom Enlow was a man of local prominence who, for many years, was a Justice of the Peace in Hardin County. In the year 1810, he was County Sheriff.

In 1809 Mary (now Mary Enlow) served as midwife for the birth of Abraham Lincoln on nearby Sinking Spring Farm. John's daughter, Margaret LaRue-Walters, was also present, as was his niece Rebecca Hodgen Keith.

The story, as repeated by Robert Enlow, came to him through his mother and his grandmother: On the morning of February 12, 1809, Abraham Enlow was sent from his father's home, located a mile east of the site of the present town of Hodgenville, to the Kirkpatrick mill, located three miles southwest of the same place. As the road then ran, it passed near the Lincoln home. On the way, the boy, on horseback with a bag of grain, met Thomas Lincoln walking. He was informed by Lincoln that he (Lincoln) was going to get Mrs. Enlow, Abraham's mother, to come to his house to be with his wife, who was sick. The skill of Mary Enlow on such an occasion as was at hand was well known to the people of the neighborhood.

In all probability, there was no regular doctor of medicine nearer than Elizabethtown. The youth Abraham, seeing the urgency of the case, suggested to Mr. Lincoln that he return home, and taking the bag off the horse, he went back and brought his mother to the Lincoln cabin, arriving in ample time for her to render material assistance. When the newly born boy was given the name Abraham, the neighbors thought and said that it was in recognition of an act of kindness of Abraham Enlow to the father. None of these neighbors knew that Abraham was an old name in the Lincoln family.

The word "granny" had long been used in the vicinity as a somewhat inelegant synonym for midwife. "Grandma Rathbone," formerly Mary Brooks, died at the home of her son Abraham Enlow, in LaRue County, in April, 1843, just one month after the founding of the County named after her first husband.

Mary Brooks is buried in the Phillips Fort Cemetery, as are her husbands, John LaRue, Isom Enlow, and Thomas Rathbone.

Children of John LaRue and Mary Brooks:

- i. Rebecca LaRue, born May 1, 1784, in Frederick County, Virginia; died February 9, 1860, in Elizabethtown, Hardin County, Kentucky; married George Helm May 14, 1800, in Hardin County, Kentucky; born April 2, 1773, in Farquier County, Virginia; died September 1, 1822, in Texas. *Rebecca and George's son John LaRue Helm served as Governor of Kentucky.*
- ii. Squire LaRue, born March 23, 1785, in Nolin, Hardin County, Kentucky; died August 30, 1859, in Hodgenville, LaRue County, Kentucky; married Mary McDougal August 8, 1804, in Hardin County, Kentucky; born February 23, 1781, in Union County, South Carolina; died June 24, 1861, in LaRue County, Kentucky.
- iii. Phebe LaRue, born February 18, 1788, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died in 1823 in Hodgenville, Hardin County, Kentucky; married James Rathbone LaRue in March, 1802 in Hardin County, Kentucky; born September 29, 1782, in Frederick County, Virginia; died June 20, 1859, in Hodgenville, LaRue County, Kentucky.
- 93 iv. **Margaret LaRue**, born December 11, 1789, in Nolin, Hardin County, Kentucky; died October 26, 1864, in Hodgenville, LaRue County, Kentucky; married Conrad Walters III September 11, 1804, in Hardin County, Kentucky; born November 24, 1781, in Leesburg, Loudoun County, Virginia; died May 26, 1858, in South Fork, LaRue County, Kentucky.

Children of Mary Brooks and Isom Enlow:

- i. Thomas Brooks Enlow, born abt. 1785 in Hardin County, Kentucky; married Ann M. McClure.
- ii. Mary Enlow, born abt. 1787 in Hardin County, Kentucky.
- iii. Abraham Enlow; born January 26, 1793, in Hodgenville, Hardin County, Kentucky; died December 14, 1861, in LaRue County, Kentucky; married Jane Vernon December 5, 1812, in Hardin County, Kentucky; born September 27, 1792, in Hardin County, Kentucky; died January 2, 1859, in Hodgenville, LaRue County, Kentucky.
- iv. Lydia Enlow, born January 15, 1800, in Hodgenville, Hardin County, Kentucky; died abt. 1858 in New Orleans, Louisiana; married (1) Robert H. McClure June 13, 1816, in Hardin County, Kentucky; born abt. 1796 in Hardin County, Kentucky; died abt. 1830 in Hardin County, Kentucky (2) George A. Read September 13, 1831, in Hardin County, Kentucky; born December 25, 1795; died July 15, 1833, in New Orleans, Louisiana.

192. Lewis Williams Jr., born January 18, 1757; died March, 1816, in Oneida County, New York. He was the son of **384. Lewis Williams** and **385. Rebecca Delamater**. He married **193. Sarah "Sally" Knapp** June 1, 1785, in Saratoga, New York.

193. Sarah "Sally" Knapp, born January 6, 1769, in Greenwich, Fairfield County, Connecticut; died August 26, 1828, in Remsen, Oneida County, New York. She was the daughter of **386. Justus Knapp** and **387. Sarah Reynolds**.

Both Lewis and Sally were baptized on September 2, 1791, becoming members of the Dutch Protestant Church in Schuylerville, New York, where Lewis's parents had joined the year before. Son Jeremiah was baptized there two years later, before the family moved to Palatine, Montgomery County, New York. Two daughters were baptized there, at the Stone Arabia Dutch Reformed Church. Sometime after 1801 they moved to Remsen, Oneida County, New York. The 1800 census indicates three males under ten years of age in the household, so there are probably two unknown sons.

After Lewis died, Sarah married widower Nathaniel Rockwood. Sarah's son, John Henry, eventually married Nathaniel's daughter, Sophia.

Children of Lewis Williams Jr. and Sarah "Sally" Knapp:

- 96 i. **Jeremiah M. Williams**, born March 26, 1793, in Schuylerville, Saratoga County, New York; died after May 10, 1841, in Mackinac County, Michigan; married Frances Ance abt. 1818/19, probably in Michilimackinac, Michigan Territory; born abt. 1802 in Michilimackinac, Michigan Territory; died after 1860 in Mackinac County, Michigan.
- ii. Mary Williams, born October 5, 1795.
- iii. Jenny Williams, born September 28, 1797.
- iv. John Henry Williams, born in 1801 in Mohawk Valley, Herkimer County, New York; died May 31, 1894, in Yankee Springs, Barry County, Michigan; married Sophia Rockwood June 1, 1823, in Oneida County, New York; born November 15, 1799, in Remsen, Oneida County, New York; died April 11, 1880, in Yankee Springs, Barry County, Michigan.

194. Chief Paul Ance, born abt. 1781 in Michilimackinac, Michigan Territory; died January 10, 1855, in Moran Township, Mackinac County, Michigan. He was the son of **388. Joseph Louis Ainse**. He married (1) Unknown (2) Manitoulin Island Woman (3) Unknown Ojibwa or Odawa Woman (4) Mary Ann Moshkogos, born abt. 1780 in Manitoulin Island, Quebec, Canada.

How Paul Ance became a Chief of the Ojibwa and where he lived prior to Pte. aux Chenes are unknown.

In 1820, Chief Ance signed a treaty that specifies his area as Mackinac, making it possible that he was at Pte. aux Chenes at that time. A visit by missionaries in 1830 places him at Pte. aux Chenes, and an 1834 letter, an 1836 treaty and 1838 council list specify "Ains of Oak Point."

The following comments were made by David Corp, a grandson of the Chief:

Chief Ance was a tall, powerfully built man and must have weighed 250#'s in his prime – all muscle and bone. He wore a beard and had blue eyes. In the year 1835 he and Shabeawa were sent to Washington to make treaties. Ance was a man of strong force of character and of great mentality which many of his descendants inherited.

Margaret Fox, in *Michigan History Magazine*, relates:

Many of the Indians of that time and later, who lived on the shores of the straits and frequently visited Saint Helena, are known to us, thanks to the careful researched of Michigan historians. Chief Ance is one of the remembered. He was born at Old Mackinaw and Chief Petoskey married one of his sisters. The Indian chose the island of Saint Helena for his home. A grandson of Chief Ance was proud of the fact that his grandfather went to Washington with other chiefs and there during the administration of Andrew Jackson, signed the United States treaty of 1836. "Father told us" writes the great grandson of Chief Ance, "the President and Chief Shawbwawa were invited to see the President in the house [where] he resided. He says the President was a tall gaunt man, and he mentioned the open fireplaces and big logs used." Thus we know that two Indians of the primitive Island of Saint Helena once were entertained at the White House. We do not have to be told that they wore their best beaded buckskins and feathers, and behaved with great dignity.

Chief Ance died in 1855, over eighty years of age. His son Peter became chief. His probate record, as posted on the internet, is missing a crucial section, and does not name all of his descendants. His children and grandchildren married into the local fishing families and into other Native families, and many of his descendants can still be found living along the shores of northern Lake Michigan.

Children of Chief Paul Ance and Unknown:

- i. Joseph Ance, born in 1820; married Mary Elizabeth Michubiga.

Child of Chief Paul Ance and Manitoulin Island Woman:

- i. Zau-Wau-Goosh (Yellow Fox) Ance, born in 1830.

Children of Chief Paul Ance and Unknown Ojibwa or Odawa Woman:

- 97 i. **Frances Ance**, born abt. 1802 in Michilimackinac, Michigan Territory; died abt. 1860 in Mackinac County, Michigan; married Jeremiah M. Williams abt. 1818/19 probably in Michilimackinac, Michigan Territory; born March 26, 1793, in Schuylerville, Saratoga County, New York; died after May, 1842, in Mackinac County, Michigan.
- ii. John Baptiste Ance, born abt. 1805 on Beaver Island, Charlevoix, Michigan; died May 13, 1885, in Suttons Bay, Leelanau County, Michigan; married Therese Mednaqua abt. 1837 in Michigan; born abt. 1815 in Leelanau County, Michigan; died May 13, 1885, in Leelanau County, Michigan.

Children of Chief Paul Ance and Mary Moshkogos:

- i. Angelina Ance, married Thorpe.
- ii. Antoine "Aish-Caw-Bay-Wis" Ance, born in March, 1811, in Michigan; died March 18, 1909, in Saint Ignace, Mackinac County, Michigan; married Angelique Kakotish; born abt. 1815 in Michigan; died in July, 1889 in St Ignace, Mackinac County, Michigan.
- iii. Peter Ance, born in 1812 in Michigan; died July 15, 1863, in St Ignace, Mackinac County, Michigan; married Mary Ann Lesseur/Lessard August 10, 1837, in Mackinac, Michigan; born September, 1826, in Michigan; died February 22, 1910, in St Ignace, Mackinac County, Michigan.
- iv. Frank (O-Mosh-Ko-Cos) Muscose Ance Sr., born in June, 1814, in Mackinac County, Michigan; died after 1900; married (1) Nebinan Shedowin in 1844 in Ste-Anne's, Mackinac Island, Mackinac County, Michigan; born in 1830 in Michigan; died before 1900 (2) Theresa Ance; born in June, 1824, in Michigan.
- v. Susanna Mishanado Ance, born in 1825 in Mackinac, Michigan; died in 1864 in Mackinac, Michigan; married David Truman Corp in 1840 at Pte. Aux Chenes, Mackinac County, Michigan; born December 24, 1818, in Depauville, Jefferson County, New York; died April 22, 1907, in Syracuse, Onondaga County, New York.
- vi. Mary Johanna Ance, born abt. 1834 in Michigan; died before 1880 in Petoskey, Emmet County, Michigan; married Francis (Frank) Petoskey, born abt. 1812 at Seven Mile Point, Emmet County, Michigan; died April 11, 1909, in Bear Creek, Emmet County, Michigan.

208. Pierre Docque dit Laviolette, born April 12, 1767, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died August 23, 1841, in Longueuil, Quebec, Canada. He was the son of **416. Joseph Dolque dit Laviolette** and **417. Marie-Louise Guiestier**. He married (1) Catherine Moreau February 2, 1789, in Vaudreuil, Quebec, Canada; born February 18, 1771, in St Ours, Quebec, Canada; died before 1802 in Longueuil, Quebec, Canada (2) **209. Marguerite Charlebois** March 1, 1802, in Ste-Madeleine-de-Rigaud, Quebec, Canada (3) Catherine Seguin January 8, 1810, in Ste-Madeleine-de-Rigaud, Quebec, Canada.

209. Marguerite Charlebois, born November 5, 1776, in Vaudreuil, Quebec, Canada; died June 17, 1809, in Rigaud, Quebec, Canada. She was the daughter of **418. Hyacinthe Charlebois** and **419. Marie-Amable Sureau**.

This generation falls between the well documented generations before it and the census backed data of the following generations, so Pierre's family members might include a child or two listed in the wrong place or some inaccurate names, and there are fewer solid dates to be found. Yet one thing seems certain: the story of Pierre's family was tragic.

He had five children by his first wife, Catherine Moreau, before her death at the age of thirty-one. Two of these children, Marguerite and Henriette, may have been twins. There is no further record of them, along with brother Joseph. Pierre's second wife, Marguerite Charlebois, gave him ten children. The first two lived normal lives. Then came twins, Joseph and Marie-Joseph, one or both dying at or shortly after birth. The following year, 1806, brought triplets, two short lived and unnamed, with the third, Anne, possibly living into the following year. 1807 saw another infant death, followed the next year by son Norbert's death at or shortly after birth. The fate of their last child, Antoine, born in May, 1808, is unknown. Marguerite died the following month at the age of thirty-two.

Of Pierre's sixteen children listed here we only know of five who definitely got to adulthood, and we know of six who died at birth or shortly thereafter. Five more seem to have no historical record after birth.

Children of Pierre Docque dit Laviolette and Catherine Moreau:

- i. Pierre Docque dit Laviolette
- ii. Joseph Docque dit Laviolette, born September 18, 1791, in Vaudreuil, Quebec, Canada; died in September, 1856, in Grenville, Quebec, Canada; married Marie-Josephte Roi October 9, 1815, in Rigaud, Quebec, Canada; born May 22, 1795, in Oka, Quebec, Canada; died abt. 1856 in Grenville, Quebec, Canada.
- iii. Henriette Docque dit Laviolette.
- iv. Marguerite Docque dit Laviolette.
- v. Ignace Docque dit Laviolette, born abt. 1797 in Lochaber, Quebec, Canada; died September 19, 1888, in Clarence Creek, Ontario, Canada; married Marie-Anne Landriault January 23, 1823, in Montebello, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1800.

Children of Pierre Docque dit Laviolette and Marguerite Charlebois:

- 104 i. **Pierre Docque dit Laviolette**, born abt. 1802 in St-Pierre-de-Sorel, Quebec, Canada; died June 20, 1870; married Josephthe-Sophie Roi March 8, 1831, in Montebello, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1811 in Quebec, Quebec, Canada.
- ii. Marie-Amable Docque dit Laviolette, born March 13, 1804, in Vaudreuil, Quebec, Canada; married Felix St-Denis July 22, 1822, in Montebello, Quebec, Canada; born August 2, 1798.
- iii. Joseph Docque dit Laviolette, born May 16, 1805, in Rigaud, Quebec, Canada; died May 16, 1805, in Rigaud, Quebec, Canada.
- iv. Marie-Josephte Docque dit Laviolette, born May 16, 1805, in Rigaud, Quebec, Canada.
- v. Anne Docque dit Laviolette, born April 7, 1806, in Rigaud, Quebec, Canada.
- vi. Unnamed Docque dit Laviolette, born April 7, 1806, in Rigaud, Quebec, Canada.
- vii. Unnamed Docque dit Laviolette, born April 7, 1806, in Rigaud, Quebec, Canada.
- viii. Unnamed Docque dit Laviolette, born in 1807 in Rigaud, Quebec, Canada.
- ix. Norbert Docque dit Laviolette, born June 25, 1808, in Rigaud, Quebec, Canada. Died June 25, 1808, in Rigaud, Quebec, Canada.
- x. Antoine Docque dit Laviolette, born May 15, 1809, in Rigaud, Quebec, Canada.

Child of Pierre Docque dit Laviolette and Catherine Seguin:

- i. Hilaire Docque dit Laviolette, born January 14, 1810; married Marcelle Leduc April 25, 1836, in L'Original, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada.

212. Jean-Baptiste Poirier dit Lafleur, born abt. 1770 in Canada. He married **213. Josette Miron**.

213. Josette Miron, born abt. 1775 in Canada.

Children of Jean-Baptiste Poirier dit Lafleur and Josette Miron:

- 106 i. **Toussaint Poirier dit Lafleur**, born abt. 1801 in Quebec, Canada; married Genevieve Gauthier dit Larouche July 21, 1823, in Ste-Therese-de-Blainville, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1800.
- ii. Jean-Baptiste Poirier dit Lafleur, born abt. 1810; married (1) Marie Graton May 31, 1830, in Ste-Therese-de-Blainville (2) Marie-Louise Filion September 14, 1868, in St-Augustin, Quebec, Canada.

214. Francois Gauthier dit Larouche, born January 18, 1775, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died abt. 1801. He was the son of **428. Francois Gauthier dit Larouche** and **429. Francoise Paquet**. He married **215. Marie Gravel** February 04, 1799, in Ste-Rose-Laval, Quebec, Canada.

215. Marie Gravel, born abt. 1785 in Quebec, Quebec, Canada.

Children of Francois Gauthier dit Larouche and Marie Gravel:

- 107 i. **Genevieve Gauthier dit Larouche**, born abt. 1800; married Toussaint Poirier dit Lafleur July 21, 1823, in Ste-Therese-de-Blainville, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1801 in Quebec, Canada.

- ii. Marie Gauthier dit Larouche, born abt. 1800.
- iii. Elie Gauthier dit Larouche, born abt. 1805.
- iv. Laurent Gauthier dit Larouche, born abt. 1810 in Terrebonne, Quebec, Canada; died abt. 1846; married Angele Poirier October 12, 1835, in St-Eustache, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1815.
- v. Francoise-Xavier Gauthier dit Larouche, born abt. 1813.
- vi. Isaie Gauthier dit Larouche, born abt. 1815.

216. Noel Tessier dit Lavigne, born December 25, 1752, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died March 6, 1822, in St-Benoit, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada. He was the son of **432. Jean-Baptiste Tessier dit Lavigne** and **433. Marie-Therese Foucault-Urbain**. He married (1) **217. Marie-Charlotte Ethier** January 17, 1791, in Laval, Quebec, Canada (2) Marie Archange Sauvage November 17, 1806, in Quebec, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1760 in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died February 21, 1820, in Laurentides, Quebec, Canada.

217. Marie-Charlotte Ethier, born April 9, 1775, in St-Martin, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died January 19, 1803, in St-Eustache, Laurentides, Quebec. She was the daughter of **434. Jean-Baptiste Ethier** and **435. Marie-Josephthe Beauchamp**.

Children of Noel Tessier dit Lavigne and Marie-Charlotte Ethier:

- i. Laurent Tessier dit Lavigne, born August 10, 1792, in St-Eustache, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada; died July 22, 1870, in Ottawa-Carlton, Ontario, Canada; married Marie-Josephthe Hamelin January 15, 1821, in St-Benoit, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada; born Jan. 28, 1794, in St-Eustache, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada.
- ii. Antoine Tessier dit Lavigne, born October 3, 1795, in St-Eustache, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada; died March 22, 1876, in Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; married Marie-Louise Cyr August 30, 1824, in St-Benoit, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1804.
- 108 iii. **Joseph Tessier dit Lavigne**, born May 4, 1797, in St-Eustache, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada; died April 7, 1890, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; married Marie Hamelin October 18, 1824, in St-Benoit, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada; born August 23, 1808, in St-Benoit, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada; died February 23, 1890, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada.
- iv. Unnamed Tessier dit Lavigne, born May 20, 1799, in St-Eustache, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada; died May 20, 1799, in St-Eustache, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada.
- v. Marie Tessier dit Lavigne, born January 8, 1801, in St-Eustache, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada; died January 7, 1829, in Montebello, Outaouais, Quebec, Canada; married Andre Beaulne April 24, 1827, in St-Benoit, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1800.

218. Francois-Xavier Hamelin, born abt. 1777. He married **219. Marie-Madeleine Devoyeau** June 24, 1805, in St-Benoit, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada.

219. Marie-Madeleine Devoyeau, born abt. 1785.

Child of Francis-Xavier Hamelin and Marie-Madeleine Devoyeau:

- 109 i. **Marie Hamelin**, born August 23, 1808, in St-Benoit, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada; died February 23, 1890, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada; married Joseph Tessier dit Lavigne October 18, 1824, in St-Benoit, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada; born May 4, 1797, in St-Eustache, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada; died April 7, 1890, in L'Orignal, Prescott-Russell, Ontario, Canada.

Generation 9

256. Johann Christoph Spieth, born March 6, 1740, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died July 10, 1767, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He was the son of **512. Johannes Spieth** and **513. Anna Halm**. He married **257. Elizabetha Margaretha Spieth** February 19, 1760, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

257. Elizabetha Margaretha Spieth, born December 28, 1738, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 30, 1780, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. She was the daughter of **514. Georg Friedrich Spieth** and **515. Euphrosina Schumacher**.

Church records list Johann Christoph Spieth's occupation as "vine dresser."

Children of Johann Christoph Spieth and Elizabetha Margaretha Spieth:

- i. Christoph Friedrich Spieth, born March 28, 1761, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died December 18, 1763, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- ii. Johann Friedrich Spieth, born January 22, 1763, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died March 6, 1824, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 128 iii. **Christian Andreas Spieth**, born October 13, 1764, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died February 13, 1833, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Catherina Magdalena Fahrion June 29, 1790, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born November 15, 1766, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died August 30, 1843, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iv. Johann Leonhardt Spieth, born December 2, 1765, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died December 1, 1815, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- v. Maria Magdalena Spieth, born January 12, 1767, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died January 4, 1839, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

258. Friedrich Fahrion, born July 10, 1741, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died December 27, 1776, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He was the son of **516. Georg Adam Fahrion** and **517. Anna Catharina Baeder**. He married **259. Sophia Catharina Spieth** September 23, 1766, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

259. Sophia Catharina Spieth, born April 23, 1742, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 15, 1809, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. She was the daughter of **518. Johann Melchior Spieth** and **519. Anna Catharina Scheuerlen**.

Church records list Friedrich Fahrion's occupation as "vine dresser."

Children of Friedrich Fahrion and Sophia Catharina Spieth:

- 129 i. **Catharina Magdalena Fahrion**; born November 15, 1766, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died August 30, 1843, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Christian Andreas Spieth June 29, 1790, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born October 13, 1764, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died February 13, 1833, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- ii. Johann Adam Fahrion, born November 15, 1767, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Jacobina Wahler May 23, 1797, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born May 22, 1770, in Stetten, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 25, 1842, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iii. Johann Philipp Fahrion, born April 20, 1769, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iv. Barbara Fahrion, born October 13, 1770, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Christian Friederich Hemminger January 28, 1800, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born June 30, 1766, in Esslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- v. Jacob Friederich Fahrion, born September 15, 1772, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- vi. Thomas Fahrion, born June 28, 1774, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Maria Catharina Schopper August 22, 1798, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born abt. 1774.
- vii. Christoph Fahrion, born March 24, 1776, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Maximiliana Juliana Boeglen July 3, 1798, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born October 29, 1766, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died March 25, 1838, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

328. Henry Meiser, born July 4, 1728, in Millbach, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania; died August 7, 1810, in Northumberland, Northumberland County, Pennsylvania. He was the son of **656. Johann Michael Meiser** and **657. Anna Elizabeth Sixt**. He Married **329. Anna Maria** before July 5, 1764, in Millbach, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania.

329. Anna Maria, born abt. 1733 in Lancaster, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania; died abt. 1783.

Henry Meiser was raised in Millbach, Pennsylvania, and on April 9, 1763, he was granted a warrant of two hundred acres of land in (then) Snyder County, Pennsylvania. In 1773, he took up an additional hundred acres in the same area, near the present village of Aline, Snyder County, Pennsylvania. He arrived with his family and all his personal effects in a two-horse wagon and built a bark hut. On three occasions, he was forced to move away because of the unfriendliness of the Indians. Once, he placed his children in a chaff bag (bedtick), put them on the back of a horse, and went downriver to the present village of New Buffalo. A temporary fort for the protection and refuge of the settlers had been erected there.

On another occasion, the Indians took the bread from their outdoor oven, and another time, while Henry was away, an angry Indian appeared at the cabin. Mrs. Meiser gave him things to eat, and he went away, reportedly in a sullen mood. When Henry returned, he took up the trail of the Indian, a fight ensued, and the Indian lost his life.

Henry was a skilled hunter. He had a deer lick in a swamp near his home, and it is said that his larder seldom lacked venison. One day, a pair of panthers passed near the cabin, and he followed them, killing one. That night, the other cat returned seeking its mate, and Henry shot it through a porthole in the cabin wall.

In 1775, Henry Meiser was a road supervisor for Penns Township, and in the same year, he was a private soldier in the Heidelberg Company of Lancaster, Pennsylvania, under Captain George Hudson. In 1796, his assessed property included a sawmill, one of the first in the section.

The village of Meiserville, Pennsylvania, was named after Henry, and his son Michael built an oil mill near the village.

Children of Henry Meiser and Anna Maria Meyer:

- i. Mary Elizabeth Meiser, born March 7, 1755, in Millbach, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania; died September 5, 1845, in Wildwood, Blount County, Tennessee; married Conrad Cornelius Hafley abt. 1775; born in 1749 in Millbach, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania; died after 1812 in Blount County, Tennessee. *According to family history, Mary Elizabeth Mizer moved to Blount County, Tennessee in 1799, but the recorded birthplaces of her children seem to put the date earlier, by a decade or more. That family history also seems to record her as "Polly."*
- ii. Catherine Meiser, born abt. 1760 in Millbach, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania; died abt. 1799. Married Peter Bowerman; born abt. 1743 in Pennsylvania; died in Blount County, Tennessee. *Catherine Meiser also moved to Blount County, Tennessee, but if it was in 1799, as the family history says, then she died shortly after. Perhaps, like her sister Mary Elizabeth, she arrived much earlier.*
- iii. John Michael Meiser, born July 5, 1764, in Millbach, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania; died in 1827 in Grubbs Church, Snyder County, Pennsylvania.
- iv. John Phillip Meiser, born October 15, 1766, in Millbach, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania; died in 1822 in Muskinum, Ohio.
- v. Henry Meiser, born November 6, 1768, in Millbach, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania; died February 22, 1861, in Annapolis, Jefferson County, Ohio; married Margaret Druckenmiller in 1793; born June 29, 1772, in Millbach, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania; died November 26, 1850, in Salem, Jefferson County, Ohio. *Henry Meiser migrated with wife and three children to Blount County, Tennessee in 1799, and as family history says, had two more children there before moving on to Ohio, where they had four more children.*
- vi. John George Meiser, born December 27, 1771, in Millbach, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania; died in 1854, in Miser Station, Blount County, Tennessee; married Mary Druckenmiller in 1799.
- vii. Barbara Meiser, born in 1776 in Snyder County, Pennsylvania; died in 1780.
- 164 viii. **John Henry Meiser**, born in 1779 in Northumberland, Northumberland County, Pennsylvania; died in 1884 in Pea Ridge, Benton County, Arkansas; married (1) Elizabeth Hale, born April 27, 1779, in Blount County, Tennessee; died in 1837 in McMinn, Tennessee (2) Susannah Lewis.
- ix. Frederick Meiser, born April 1, 1780, in Northumberland, Pennsylvania; died May 14, 1856, in Meiserville, Snyder County, Pennsylvania.
- x. Andrew Meiser, born October 31, 1781, in Northumberland, Pennsylvania; died in 1838 in Germano, Jefferson County, Ohio.

344. Captain William Rogers, born abt. 1745 in Orange County, North Carolina; died August 28, 1782, in North Carolina. He married **345. Eleander "Nellie" McNeely** abt. 1765 in Orange County, North Carolina.

345. Eleander McNeely, born abt. 1745 in Orange County, North Carolina; died abt. 1810 in Orange County, North Carolina.

"Captain Billy" Rogers died in the Revolutionary War.

Children of William Rogers and Eleander McNeely:

- i. James Rogers, born abt. 1765 in North Carolina; died January 29, 1807, in Orange County, North Carolina.
- ii. Mary Polly Rogers, born abt. 1766 in Hillsborough, Orange County, North Carolina; died December 1, 1851, in Alamance, Alamance County, North Carolina; married Cason Capps December 4, 1792, in Orange County, North Carolina; born abt. 1760 in Hillsborough, Orange County, North Carolina; died November 2, 1833, in Orange County, North Carolina. *Cason Capps served with the North Carolina Militia during the War of 1812.*
- iii. Jane Rogers, born abt. 1770 in North Carolina; died in Alamance, Alamance County, North Carolina.
- iv. John Rogers, born abt. 1773 in Orange County, North Carolina; died in Williamson, Williamson County, Tennessee.
- v. Nancy Rogers, born March 4, 1774, in Orange County, North Carolina; died May 18, 1865, in Williamson, Williamson County, Tennessee.
- vi. Eleanor Rogers, born abt. 1775 in Orange County, North Carolina; died November 27, 1849, in Williamson, Williamson County, Tennessee; married Luke Pryor April 17, 1799, in Orange County, North Carolina; born abt. 1770; died October 30, 1848, in Tennessee.
- vii. Ann Barbara Rogers, born abt. 1770; died October 30, 1848, in Tennessee.
- viii. Margaret "Peggy" Rogers, born abt. 1779 in Hillsborough, Orange County, North Carolina; died abt. 1850 in Alamance, Alamance County, North Carolina; married Robert Hunter February 2, 1802, in Orange County, North Carolina.
- 172 ix. **Robert Rogers**, born abt. 1780 in North Carolina; died February 2, 1821, in Dickson, Dickson County, Tennessee; married Elizabeth "Sallie" Moore in 1799 in North Carolina; born abt. 1782 in Rutherford County, North Carolina; died May 21, 1862, in Dickson, Dickson County, Tennessee.

352. Colonel John Cessna, born abt. 1692 in Ireland; died September 30, 1796, in Shippensburg, Cumberland County, Pennsylvania. He was the son of **704. Count Jean de Cessna**. He married **353. Agnes** in Shippensburg, Cumberland County, Pennsylvania.

353. Agnes, born abt. 1704; died between 1768 and 1793.

In 1723, Colonel John Cessna was commissioned as a coroner on the frontier. He is said to have taken part in the French and Indian War by providing pack horses to British General Gage, in western Pennsylvania. By the middle of the eighteenth century, John and others had accumulated large tracts of land near Shippensburg.

The History of Cumberland County, Pennsylvania, page 251, subtitled "Indian Murders," contains the following:

On July 18, 1757, a band of savages surprised a party who were harvesting in a field belonging to John Cessna, about a mile east of Shippensburg. The Indians approached the field from the east through the woods which bounded it on that side and when within a short range fired, killing Kirkpatrick and O'Neidon; then, rushing forward they captured Mr. Cessna, his two grandsons and a son of Kirkpatrick and made their escape with their prisoners.

Another source, the *Pennsylvania Archives*, reports:

A list of those killed and missing at John Cisney's field, about 7 miles from Shippensburg, on July 18th, 1757. Killed: John Kirkpatrick and Dennis O'Neidon. Missing: John Cisney & three small boys, two sons of Cisney, and one son of John Kirkpatrick. These People refused to Join with their neighbours who had a Guard appointed them, because they couldn't have their Fields reaped the first.

Discrepancies aside, like whether it was father and sons, or father and grandsons, somehow there must have been an escape, since John and his sons and grandsons lived on for years after the reported incident. Unfortunately, that part of the story has not come down to us.

Children of Colonel John Cessna and Agnes:

- i. Captain Evan Cessna, born abt. 1724 in Shippensburg, Cumberland County, Pennsylvania; died in Muhlenberg County, Kentucky.
- ii. Major John Cessna, born January 26, 1726, in Shippensburg, Cumberland County, Pennsylvania; died March 31, 1802, in Colerain, Bedford County, Pennsylvania; married Sarah Rose January 26, 1760, in Shippensburg, Cumberland County, Pennsylvania; born abt. 1740, in Pennsylvania; died July 1, 1788, in Colerain, Bedford County, Pennsylvania. *Colonel John Cessna served six years as Sheriff of Bedford County, Pennsylvania. He was appointed Coroner of Bedford County, Pennsylvania by John Penn, Esq. in 1773. He was Collector of Excise, Bedford County, Pennsylvania in 1780, and a Justice of the Peace. He signed his last name "Cesne" in the Constitution, and on Bedford County documents as Sheriff. A member of the Frontier Safety Committee in 1776, and the Provincial Assembly and Constitutional Convention of 1775, he served in the Revolution with the Pennsylvania troops at Bunker Hill and Valley Forge.*
- iii. Mary Cessna, born abt. 1728 in Shippensburg, Cumberland County, Pennsylvania; died abt. 1793.
- iv. Lieutenant William Cessna, born abt. 1728 in Shippensburg, Cumberland County, Pennsylvania; died abt. 1801 in Muhlenberg County, Kentucky.
- v. Elizabeth Cessna, born abt. 1730 in Shippensburg, Cumberland County, Pennsylvania; died after 1793.
- vi. Margaret Cessna, born abt. 1732 in Shippensburg, Cumberland County, Pennsylvania; died before 1793.
- vii. Stephen Cessna, born July 20, 1737, in Shippensburg, Cumberland County, Pennsylvania; died August 14, 1823, in Chillicothe, Ross County, Ohio; married Elizabeth Barnhill abt. 1780; born abt. 1758 in Newberry, York County, Pennsylvania; died abt. 1793 in Chillicothe, Ross County, Ohio.
- viii. Colonel Charles Cessna, born March 2, 1744, in Shippensburg, Cumberland County, Pennsylvania; died July 30, 1837, in Bedford County, Pennsylvania; married Elizabeth Culbertson March 4, 1774, in Cumberland County, Pennsylvania; born January 31, 1746, in Culbertson Row, Franklin County, Pennsylvania; died August 19, 1831.
- ix. Joseph Cessna, born abt. 1747 in Shippensburg, Cumberland County, Pennsylvania; died abt. 1803 in Detroit, Wayne County, Michigan; married Rebecca.
- x. James Cessna, born In April, 1751, in Shippensburg, Cumberland County, Pennsylvania; died July 5, 1833, in Cumberland County, Pennsylvania; married Mary James abt. 1767; born in February, 1749, in Pennsylvania; died May 15, 1832, in Cumberland County, Pennsylvania.
- 176 xi. **Jonathan Cessna**, born abt. 1752 in Shippensburg, Cumberland County, Pennsylvania; died abt. 1779 near Phillips Fort, Kentucky; married Mary Friend abt. 1775 in Bedford County, Pennsylvania; born abt. 1752 in Colerain, Bedford County, Pennsylvania; died abt. 1781, probably in Kentucky.
- xii. Theophilus Cisney, born abt. 1753 in Shippensburg, Cumberland County, Pennsylvania; died March 20, 1867, in Hill Valley, Huntington County, Pennsylvania; married Sarah Richardson September 25, 1800; born abt. 1780 in Pennsylvania; died in Huntington County, Pennsylvania.

360. Samuel Coombs, born abt. 1728 in Tonoloways, Loudoun County, Virginia; Died November 21, 1814, in Chaplin Creek, Nelson County, Kentucky. He was the son of **720. Joseph Coombs** and **721. Mary Edwards**. He married (1) **361. Mary Chestnut Wilkes** abt. 1755 in Loudoun County, Virginia (2) Elizabeth Williams.

361. Mary Chestnut Wilkes, born abt 1733 in Loudoun County, Virginia; died abt. 1791 in Loudoun County, Virginia.

Samuel Coombs and Mary Wilkes lived in Loudoun County, Virginia, where they had ten children. After Mary's death, Samuel married Elizabeth Williams, widow of Thomas Williams. Samuel and Elizabeth, along with all of Samuel's children (except Mary and Abigail), moved to Nelson County, Kentucky, along Chaplin Creek. They came down the Ohio River on a flatboat, landing at the Falls of the Ohio near present day Louisville, Kentucky, where there were few houses at the time.

Children of Samuel Coombs and Mary Chestnut Wilkes:

- i. Samuel Coombs, born June 7, 1760, in Loudoun County, Virginia; died August 22, 1815, in Red Mill, Hardin County, Kentucky; married Mary Polly Briscoe January 23, 1809, in Hardin County, Kentucky; born abt. 1768, in Hardin county, Kentucky.

- 180 ii. **Amos Coombs**, born abt. 1761 in Loudoun County, Virginia; died September 1, 1819, in Glendale, Hardin County, Kentucky; married Tacy Drake abt. 1782 in Virginia; born September 1, 1766, probably In Bucks County, Pennsylvania; died abt. 1845 in Hardin County, Kentucky.
- iii. Abigail Coombs, born abt. 1762 in Shelburne Parish, Loudoun County, Virginia; died abt. 1793 in Loudoun County, Virginia; married unknown Brown. *A family document says that Abigail and her husband moved to Ohio and were never heard of again, and speculates that they were possibly captured by Indians.*
- iv. Jonah Coombs, born abt. 1765 in Loudoun County, Virginia; died July 4, 1827, in Woodford County, Kentucky; married (1) unknown Garnett (2) Catherine Webb, born August 25, 1766, in Orange County, Virginia; died abt. 1830 in Kentucky.
- v. Adin Coombs, born October 26, 1771, in Loudoun County, Virginia; died August 29, 1834, in Hardin County, Kentucky; married Parmilia Williams, born abt. 1776 in Virginia.
- vi. Mary Polly Coombs, born September 24, 1776, in Loudoun County, Virginia; died November 2, 1863, in Loudoun County, Virginia; married Hugh Rogers November 26, 1792, in Loudoun County, Virginia; born may 19, 1768, in Bucks County, Pennsylvania; died August 15, 1853, in Ashburn, Loudoun County, Virginia.
- vii. Jesse Coombs, born abt. 1777 in Shelburne Parish, Loudoun County, Virginia; died abt. 1810.
- viii. Martha Coombs, born September 7, 1778, in Loudoun County, Virginia; died October 22, 1815, in Hardin County, Kentucky; married Josiah Edward Best April 6, 1797, in Nelson County, Kentucky.
- ix. Asa Coombs, born abt. 1779 in Loudoun County, Virginia; died abt. 1812 in Jessamine County, Kentucky.
- x. Sally Coombs, born abt. 1782; died in Hardin County, Kentucky; married Benjamin Hickman; born in Virginia.

362. Thomas Drake, born July 13, 1728, possibly in Wales; died July 25, 1811, in Loudoun County, Virginia. He married

363. Eurah Humphrey March 4, 1760, in Chester County, Pennsylvania.

363. Eurah Humphrey, born January 1, 1739, in Montgomery, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania; died February 2, 1817, in Loudoun County, Virginia. She was the daughter of **726. Thomas Humphrey** and **727. Hannah Yarbrough**.

Children of Thomas Drake and Eurah Humphrey:

- i. Hannah Drake, born August 16, 1761, probably in Bucks County, Pennsylvania; died February 2, 1844, in Stillwell, Wood County, West Virginia; married Samuel Butcher October 14, 1778, probably In Loudoun County, Virginia; born March 28, 1756, in Loudoun County, Virginia; died May 2, 1847, in Wood County, West Virginia.
- ii. Ella Drake, born February 16, 1764, probably In Bucks County, Pennsylvania; died June 16, 1847, in Wood County, West Virginia; married Unknown Hays.
- 181 iii. **Tacy Drake**, born September 1, 1766, probably In Bucks County, Pennsylvania; died abt. 1845 in Hardin County, Kentucky; married Amos Coombs abt. 1782 in Virginia; born abt. 1761 in Loudoun County, Virginia; died September 1, 1819, in Glendale, Hardin County, Kentucky. *More about Tacy Drake: Her name is spelled "Teasy" in some documents.*
- iv. Susannah Drake, born October 5, 1769, in Chester County, Pennsylvania; died June 20, 1851, in Wirt County, West Virginia; married (1) David Hopkins December 25, 1783, in Loudoun County, Virginia; born August 8, 1754, in Neath, Glamorgan, Wales; died February 14, 1800, in Loudoun County, Virginia (2) George Kettle Leonard December 28, 1803, in Fauquier County, Virginia; born May 18, 1783, in Loudoun County, Virginia; died March 5, 1836, in Parkersburg, Wood County, West Virginia (3) William Fisher August 22, 1837, in Wood County, West Virginia.
- v. Deborah Drake, born May 9, 1773, in Bloomfield, Loudoun County, Virginia; died December 1, 1827, in Wood County, West Virginia; married Isaac Richards abt. 1793, probably in Loudoun County, Virginia; born September 17, 1767, in Loudoun County, Virginia; died April 16, 1847.
- vi. Thomas Drake, born April 13, 1776, in Loudoun County, Virginia; died between 1879 and 1884, probably in Wood County, West Virginia; married Eleanor Chamblin March 10, 1798, probably in Loudoun County, Virginia; died before 1820 probably in Wood County, West Virginia.
- vii. Eurah Drake born November 3, 1780, in Loudoun County, Virginia; died abt. 1804 in Fauquier County, Virginia; married Daniel Glasscock.
- viii. Jacob Drake, born January 2, 1784, in Bloomfield, Loudoun County, Virginia; died November 18, 1814; married Sarah Carter abt. 1809 probably, in Loudoun County, Virginia; born November 18, 1781; died January 22, 1822, probably in Loudoun County, Virginia.

364. John Williams, born abt. 1743 in Virginia; died in November, 1830 in Hardin County, Kentucky. He married **365. Ann Bayne Owsley**.

365. Anne Bayne Owsley, born September 26, 1747, in Fairfax County, Virginia; died October 1, 1792, in Stanford, Lincoln County, Kentucky. She was the daughter of **732. Thomas Owsley III** and **733. Mary Middleton**.

John had a brother named Thomas Williams, born July 20, 1742. Anne had a first marriage abt. 1764 to George Chilton, born before 1730 in Westmoreland County, Virginia; died February 2, 1771, in Loudoun County, Virginia.

Children of George Chilton and Ann Bayne Owsley:

- i. Mary Chilton, born abt. 1765 in Loudoun County, Virginia; died abt. 1840 in Cumberland County, Kentucky; married Thomas Graves in August, 1785, in Lincoln County, Kentucky.
- ii. Thomas John Chilton, born May 10, 1769, in Loudoun County, Virginia; died September 10, 1840, in Garrettsburg, Christian County, Kentucky married Margaret "Peggy" Bledsoe abt. 1786 in Kentucky; born October 9, 1769, in Culpeper County, Virginia; died May 14, 1831, in Louisville, Jefferson County, Kentucky. *Reverend Thomas Chilton was a prominent leader among the Separate Baptists for forty years. At 71 years of age, while crossing a stream with his wife, their horse got caught in quicksand and he was thrown from the buggy and drowned.*

Children of John Williams and Ann Bayne Owsley:

- i. Ann Williams, born February 12, 1773, in Loudoun County, Virginia; died February 13, 1852, in Franklin, Morgan County, Illinois; married Benjamin Burch April 26, 1796, in Lincoln County, Kentucky; born February 21, 1765, in Yadkin County, North Carolina; died April 30, 1831, in Franklin, Morgan County, Illinois.
- ii. Lydia "Liddy" Ann Williams, born November 29, 1775, in Loudoun County, Virginia; died June 17, 1815, in Preacherville, Lincoln County, Kentucky; married William Graves April 30, 1793, in Kentucky; born January 29, 1768, in Louisa County, Virginia; died December 12, 1852, in Preacherville, Lincoln County, Kentucky.
- 182 iii. **Walter Williams**, born July 8, 1778, in Loudoun County, Virginia; died January 2, 1869, in Hodgenville, LaRue County, Kentucky; married Ella Owsley abt. 1790 in Lincoln County, Kentucky; born February 15, 1778, in Bedford County, Virginia; died June 18, 1852, in LaRue County, Kentucky

366. Henry Owsley, born November 30, 1755, in Fairfax County, Virginia; died January 21, 1811, in Lincoln County, Kentucky. He was the son of **732. Thomas Owsley** and **733. Mary Middleton**. He married (1) **367. Winifred Taylor** January 26, 1775, in Maryland (2) Martha Hawkins Bayne April 14, 1783, in Prince George's County, Maryland; born in July, 1752, in Prince George's County, Maryland; died October 9, 1835, in Lincoln County, Kentucky.

367. Winifred Taylor, born abt. 1754 in Hickman County, Kentucky; died abt. 1783 in Kentucky. She was the daughter of **General Robert Taylor**.

When his father moved west into Kentucky, Henry "Harry" Owsley remained in Maryland, along with some of his brothers and sisters. There, he married Winifred Taylor, daughter of a General Taylor of New York, and soon they had two children. After eventually migrating to the vicinity of Crab Orchard, Kentucky, Winifred died, and Henry returned to Maryland soon after. He remarried, and the family historian Harry Bryan Owsley relates:

His second wife was Martha Bayne, a beautiful and accomplished woman, and his first love, their youthful engagement having been severed through some foolish "lover's quarrel."

More than a century later, in 1890, with the sale of the original Owsley plantation, the graves of Henry and Martha Owsley as well as those of Henry's parents, Thomas and Mary (Middleton) Owsley, were relocated from Crab Orchard in Lincoln County, Kentucky to Oak Ridge Cemetery, Springfield, Sangamon County, Illinois by their granddaughter, Ella Williams Owsley Brainerd (1840-1928), and buried there in the Brainerd plot.

Children of Henry Owsley and Winifred Taylor:

- i. Thomas Taylor Owsley, born April 29, 1776, in Maryland; died October 6, 1860, in Hickman County, Kentucky; married (1) Chloe "Kitty" Owsley September 6, 1796, in Loudoun County, Virginia; born November 18, 1774, in Loudoun County, Virginia; died before November, 1809, in Lincoln County, Kentucky (2) Sarah Owsley November 13, 1809 in Lincoln County, Kentucky; born abt. 1780, in Crab Orchard, Lincoln County, Kentucky; died abt. 1832 in Kentucky (3) Jane Huss November 18, 1831, in Hickman County, Kentucky; born January 16, 1796, in Kentucky; died abt. 1860. *Thomas Taylor Owsley was a Lieutenant in the Lincoln County Militia, and also a tax commissioner. He probably fought in the war of 1812. He was a Justice of the Peace, and at one time ran a tavern at his home in Crab Orchard, Kentucky. Both of Thomas Owsley's first two wives were also his first cousins.*
- 183 ii. **Ella Owsley**, born February 15, 1778, in Bedford County, Virginia; died June 18, 1852, in LaRue County, Kentucky; married Walter Williams abt. 1790 in Lincoln County, Kentucky; born July 8, 1778, in Loudoun County, Virginia; died January 2, 1869, in Hodgenville, LaRue County, Kentucky.
- iii. Ebsworth Owsley, born abt. 1782 in Lincoln County, Kentucky; died March 10, 1850, in Palmyra, Marion County, Missouri; married Catherine Bodine May 13, 1805, in Nelson County, Kentucky; born January 18, 1786, in Loudoun County, Virginia; died December 14, 1840, in Lewis County, Missouri.

Children of Henry Owsley and Martha Hawkins Bayne:

- i. Susannah Martha Owsley, born abt. 1785 in Maryland; died abt. 1833 in Lincoln County, Kentucky; married William Farris December 20, 1803, in Lincoln County, Kentucky; born abt. 1778 in Lunenburg, Virginia; died May 14, 1853, in Lincoln County, Kentucky.
- ii. Henry Hawkins Owsley, born July 28, 1786, in Alexandria, Maryland; died September 11, 1867, in Lincoln, Logan County, Illinois; married Mary "Polly" Finley February 17, 1816, in Lincoln County, Kentucky; born April 14, 1800, in Lincoln County, Kentucky; died December 17, 1886, in Logan County, Illinois. *Henry Hawkins Owsley was a deputy sheriff (and later sheriff) of Lincoln county, Kentucky, and a surveyor of roads influential in setting up the turnpike system in Kentucky. He was a state senator for his county, and fought in the war of 1812. He owned many slaves, but eventually became an advocate for the abolition movement and voluntarily freed them all.*
- iii. Jane Owsley, born abt. 1788 in Virginia.
- iv. John "Jack" Owsley, born August 13, 1792, in Lincoln County, Kentucky; died February 20, 1863, in Lincoln County, Kentucky; married (1) Nancy Whitley June 15, 1812, in Lincoln County, Kentucky; born abt. 1790 in Crab Orchard, Lincoln County, Kentucky; died abt. 1820 in Crab Orchard, Lincoln County, Kentucky (2) Jane Shanks January 2, 1815, in Lincoln County, Kentucky; Born December 10, 1793, in Lincoln County, Kentucky; died February 20, 1863, in Lincoln County, Kentucky (3) Mary Jane Hopper August 2, 1864, in Lincoln County, Kentucky; born January 11, 1814, in Fayette County, Kentucky

368. Hans Conrad "Coonrod" Walters, born March 1714/1716 in Nordheim, Bergstrasse, Hessen, Germany; died August 24, 1781, at Phillips Fort, Kentucky. He was the son of **736. Jacob Walther** and **737. Anna Maria Kuriss**. He married (1) Unknown and (2) Nancy Ann Redman in 1769 in the Menongahela Valley, Pennsylvania; born abt. 1745 in Beesontown/Uniontown, Pennsylvania; died abt. 1830.

Hans Conrad Walters seems to have arrived in America on either the ship *Loyal Judith* on September 25, 1732, or the ship *Mary* on September 26, 1732. He was probably accompanied by his brother James and their father, Jacob.

The nickname "Coonrod" is probably a consequence of his lifelong thick German accent. Conrad Walters' migration pattern seems to be this: (1) 1730s to 1750s - Southeastern Pennsylvania, Chester, Lancaster, Berks Counties, etc. (2) 1760s - Loudoun County, Virginia. (3) 1770s - Western Pennsylvania, Westmoreland and Lafayette Counties. (4) 1780s - Nelson County, Kentucky, then Hardin County, and finally, Phillips Fort.

Conrad's sons, Barnard and Conrad Jr., served from 1776 to 1777 in Capt. Thomas Gaddis' company of the Virginia Militia at Fort Liberty, in what is now the panhandle of northern West Virginia. Barnard also served in 1778 under Gen. George Rogers Clark in the Illinois campaign against the British and Indians. Michael served in Captain John Beeson's company under the command of Col. William Crawford in the ill-fated expedition on the Sandusky in 1782. He was captured by the Indians and later released. Conrad's younger son, John, a 2nd Lieutenant in the Kentucky Militia and a noted Indian fighter (Battle of Brown's Run, 1792) also served in the War of 1812.

Considering that the first child listed here was born when Conrad was around forty years old, there's speculation about an earlier wife and family.

Children of Hans "Coonrod" Walters, spouse unknown:

- i. Barnard (Barnabas) Walters; born abt. 1753 in Pennsylvania; died in July, 1822 in Barren County, Kentucky; married Judith, born abt. 1755.
- 184 ii. **Conrad Walters Jr.**, born February 15, 1755, in Cumberland County, Pennsylvania; died February 19, 1831, in Elizabethtown, Hardin County, Kentucky; married Grace "Gracey" Wildman October, 1779 in Virginia; born January 30, 1760, in Pennsylvania; died April 9, 1847, in LaRue County, Kentucky.
- iii. Elizabeth "Betty" Walters, born 1756-1758 in Allegheny, Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania; died March, 1850 in Allegheny, Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania.
- iv. Catherine Walters, born October 17, 1759, in Beeson Town/Uniontown, Pennsylvania; died April 19, 1852, in LaRue County, Kentucky; married Edward Huss in 1779 in Pennsylvania; born January 31, 1754, in Chester County, Pennsylvania; died abt. 1804 in Hardin County, Kentucky.
- v. Michael Walters, born July 14, 1760 in Loudoun County, Virginia; died August 21, 1818, in Fayette County, Pennsylvania; married Susannah Zug in 1784 in Virginia; born September 13, 1766, in Warwick, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania; died November 12, 1809, in Fayette County, Pennsylvania.

Children of "Coonrod" Walters and Nancy Ann Redman:

- i. John C. Walters, born April 4, 1770, in Beesontown/Uniontown, Pennsylvania; died April 17, 1852, in Magnolia, LaRue County, Kentucky, married Susannah Ashcraft September 14, 1791, in Nelson County, Kentucky; born abt. 1773 in Monongahela, Greene County, Pennsylvania; died September, 1838, in Magnolia, Hardin County, Kentucky. *Nicknamed "Fighting John," he was an Indian fighter, and reportedly had seven wounds from various battles. In 1792, at the Severn Valley settlement, a band of fifteen Indians attacked, killing two women, five children, and some livestock, and burning several cabins before moving northward. Fifteen settlers, led by Colonel Patrick Brown, set out in pursuit of the raiders. By nightfall, they had tracked the Indians to the banks of the Rolling Fork River, where the Indians crossed. The settlers camped by the river for the night without building a fire, with two guards posted. At daybreak, they resumed pursuit. They found that the Indians had gone ashore on the opposite bank. The settlers forded the river and quickly came upon the camp of Indians, set between the banks of the Little Branch (Brown's Run) and the Rolling Fork. They were able to surprise the raiding party, and a battle ensued, being a mixture of gunfire and hand to hand combat. In the end, all of the Indians were killed except the Chief, who escaped. He had killed and scalped two of the three settlers who had lost their lives that day. The white men killed in the battle were named Ashcraft, Vertrees, and Willingham. John Walters was among the fifteen settlers at the battle, and he was wounded. (Of course!)*
- ii. Nancy Walters, born abt. 1772 in Beesontown/Uniontown, Pennsylvania; died October 5, 1800, in Hardin County, Kentucky.
- iii. Sarah "Sally" Walters.
- iv. Lydia Walters, born abt. 1774 in Beesontown/Uniontown, Pennsylvania.
- v. Andrew Walters, born July 5, 1779, in Beesontown/Uniontown, Pennsylvania; died October 29, 1855, in LaRue County, Kentucky; married (1) Nancy Ashcraft December 6, 1799, in Barren County, Kentucky; born abt. 1780 in Virginia; died December 9, 1806, in Hardin County, Kentucky (2) Sarah "Sally" Bayne December 7, 1805, in Hardin County, Kentucky; born May 2, 1788, in Nelson County, Kentucky; died April 3, 1854, in LaRue County, Kentucky. *The will of Andrew Walters stipulated that his "three blacks Lettia, Jane and Jonathan" be sold privately, and allowed to choose their own masters, the money then added to this estate. If his land could be divided equally between his heirs, then it was to be sold, and that money then divided, for the most part, eleven ways. (He had lots of children.) Also: "As I have given all my children a horse except my daughters Margaret Ann Keith and Lucretia Walters and it is therefore my will and desire that each of the girls have a horse or its equivalent in money."*

372. Isaac LaRue, born January 11, 1712, in Hopewell, Hunterdon, New Jersey; died March 20, 1795, in Berryville, Frederick County, Virginia. He was the son of **744. Peter LaRue** and **745. Elizabeth Cresson**. He married **373. Phebe Carman** October 6, 1743, in Hopewell, Hunterdon, New Jersey.

373. Phebe Carman, born March 4, 1725, in Cranbury, Middlesex, New Jersey; died January 25, 1801, in Berryville, Frederick County, Virginia.

Isaac LaRue was over thirty years of age when he located with his young wife on the frontier which, four years previously in the year 1738, had been organized as Frederick county, Virginia. Isaac bought land and settled along Long Marsh, a stream about three miles from the site of Berryville. He seems to have been quite prosperous, starting out with a simple log cabin, but by 1779 he owned a total of 40,730 1/2 acres in Kentucky, and about 300 more in Virginia. He also had over 100 horses. He voted in an election for the House of Burgesses of Virginia in July 24, 1758. The list of voters is in George Washington's handwriting, who happened to have been one of the candidates.

According to Otis May Mather, author of *Six Generations of LaRues and allied families*:

As to the character of the man Isaac LaRue, Sr., if we may judge from the reading of his will and from the tenacity with which he clung to Hebraic names for his children, he must have been a devout believer in the Scripture. We may infer that, following his father, he was a member of the Presbyterian Church...his wife was a daughter of a Baptist minister.

Notes: In 1836, part of Frederick County, Virginia, was split off to form Clark County, Virginia, with Berryville as county seat. In 1843, part of Hardin County, Kentucky, was split off to form LaRue County, Kentucky, with Hodgenville as county seat. The locations listed here are accurate for the given dates.

Children of Isaac LaRue and Phebe Carman:

- i. Jacob Warren LaRue, born April 20, 1744, in Long Marsh, Frederick County, Virginia; died September 15, 1821, in Hodgenville, Hardin County, Kentucky; married (1) Mary Frost in 1765 in Frederick County, Virginia; born abt. 1747 in Frederick County, Virginia; died abt. 1804 in Hodgenville, Hardin County, Kentucky (2) Jane Morgan September 23, 1805, in Nelson County, Kentucky; born February 18, 1777, in Green County Pennsylvania; died July 1, 1852, in Hodgenville, LaRue County, Kentucky.
- ii. Mary Magdalena LaRue, born October 24, 1745, in Adams County, Pennsylvania; died September 30, 1831, in Franklin, York County, Pennsylvania.
- 186 iii. **John LaRue**, born January 24, 1746, in Frederick County, Virginia; died January 4, 1792, in Hodgenville, Hardin County, Kentucky; married Mary Brooks in 1783 in Frederick County, Virginia; born May 3, 1766, in Frederick County, Virginia; died April, 1843, in Hodgenville, LaRue County, Kentucky.
- iv. Elizabeth LaRue, born June 23, 1748, in Berryville, Frederick County, Virginia; died June 25, 1815, in Hampshire County, Virginia; married Peter LaRue in 1768 in Hampshire County, Virginia; born April 21, 1745, in Long Marsh, Clark County, Virginia; died April 16, 1816, in Long Marsh, Frederick County, Virginia. *Peter was the son of Jacob LaRue, Elizabeth's uncle, so Peter and Elizabeth were first cousins.*
- v. Samuel LaRue, born February 20, 1750, in Long Marsh, Frederick County, Virginia; died abt. 1781 in Virginia.
- vi. Mary H. LaRue, born February 22, 1752, in Long Marsh, Frederick County, Virginia; died abt. 1848 in South Fork, LaRue County, Kentucky.
- vii. Isaac LaRue, born November 3, 1753, in Berryville, Frederick County, Virginia; died October 9, 1818, in Bedford, Bedford County, Tennessee. *It is believed that Isaac LaRue Jr. was the first of the LaRues to become a permanent resident of the station at Nolin, Kentucky. He built the first jail in Hardin County, for which he was paid twelve pounds and sixteen shillings. In 1806, he sold the tract where he lived, above Hodgen's mill, to John Ashcraft, and relocated to Tennessee for the remainder of his years.*
- viii. Sarah LaRue, born September 6, 1755, in Frederick County, Virginia; died June 27, 1825, in Hodgenville, Hardin County, Kentucky; married Robert Hodgen in 1775 in Virginia; born August 7, 1742, in Philadelphia, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania; died February 5, 1810, in Hodgenville, Hardin County, Kentucky. *Robert Hodgen built a mill in 1789, near the future site of Hodgenville, Kentucky, named in his honor in 1836.*
- ix. Rebecca LaRue, born November 4, 1759, in Long Marsh, Frederick County, Virginia; died September 2, 1780, in Virginia.

- x. James LaRue, born October 4, 1762, in Frederick County, Virginia; died October 6, 1809, in Frederick County, Virginia.
- xi. Jabez LaRue, born abt. 1768 in Long Marsh, Frederick County, Virginia; died abt. 1823 in Berryville, Clark County, Virginia.

384. Lewis Williams, born abt. 1722 in Schenectady, Schenectady County, New York; died August 19, 1801, in Herkimer County, New York. He was the son of **768. Samuel Williams** and **769. Francijte Ackerman**. He married **385. Rebecca Delamater** abt. 1745 in Harlem, Manhattan County, New York.

385. Rebecca Delamater, born in 1722 in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York; died after 1763 in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York. She was the daughter of **770. John Delamater** and **771. Annatje Waldron**.

According to researcher Barbara Hayward Johnson, it appears Lewis Williams had divested himself of any real estate he may have owned before his death. At the time, he was probably a widower living with the family of his son, Lewis Williams Jr., who was administrator of his estate.

Lewis Williams was a tailor, and when he died he owned some quality clothing and linens. An inventory of his possessions:

(1) mourning gown	(1) cashmere coat	(1) adz
(1) pair vest and breeches	(1) black velvet vest	
(1) pair cashmere overalls	(1) pair brown vest and breeches	
(1) warming pan	(1) looking glass	
(1) pair andirons	(1) gun barrel	
(1) feather bed	(1) pair striped pillows	
(1) pair pillow cases	(1) under bed (trundle bed)	
(2) pair brown pillow cases	(1) silver teaspoon	
(1) small tea canister	(1) linen sheet	
(1) wool sheet	(1) post curtains (old)	
(1) mat	(1) iron goos	

Children of Lewis Williams and Rebecca Delamater:

- i. Samuel Williams, born in 1746; died young.
- ii. Samuel Williams, born in 1748.
- iii. Anna Williams, born in 1749.
- iv. John Williams, born August 29, 1752.
- 192 v. **Lewis Williams Jr.** born in 1757 in New York, New York; died in 1816 in Remsen, Oneida County, New York; married Sarah Knapp June 1, 1785, in Schuylerville, Saratoga County, New York.
- vi. Annitje Williams, born in 1759.
- vii. David Williams, born in 1762.
- viii. Thomas Williams, born abt. 1763; married Marytie Rouse abt. 1786.

386. Justus Knapp, born January 19, 1735, in Greenwich, Fairfield County, Connecticut; died November 6, 1815, in Milledgeville, Baldwin County, Georgia. He was the son of **772. John Knapp** and **773. Abigail Close**. He married **387. Sarah Reynolds** in 1755, in Greenwich, Fairfield County, Connecticut.

387. Sarah Reynolds, born September 1, 1736, in Greenwich, Fairfield County, Connecticut; died March 12, 1812, in Chester, Orange County, New York. She was the daughter of **James Reynolds II** and **Phoebe Fowler**.

Information from Alfred Averill's book *Nicholas Knapp Genealogy*:

Justus Knapp lived in Greenwich until 1770, then he moved to Dutchess County, New York. While there, he suffered from the failure of a friend to whom he had lent his name, and in default of payment, he was, according to the law in those days, thrown into the county jail. While there, he spent much time in carving various devices upon a powder horn, and it bears the inscription "Poughapse or Poughkeepsie, N.Y., Mch. 12, 1775." Soon after the opening of the Revolutionary War, he settled near Saratoga Lake, New York, but was driven away by the Indians.

He served as a minuteman, and had five sons in the Revolutionary Army at the Battle of Saratoga. His son, Benjamin, was captured by the Indians at the taking of the fort at the head of Lake George. He was taken to Canada and fell into the services of a French gentleman, where he remained until exchanged two years later.

At the close of the war, Justus bought soldiers' land rights in Georgia and located there, built stores and mills, owned the land upon which a city sprang up, and became immensely wealthy. He died suddenly in 1815. A family record says:

His son Henry went to see the property, returned, and spent a year getting Power of Attorney from his sisters and brothers, to sell, collect and possess the property and while on his way there the second time he sickened and died in Cincinnati, Ohio, and all the property was lost - none was recovered.

Children of Justus Knapp and Sarah Reynolds:

- i. Justus Knapp Jr., born October 11, 1756, in Greenwich, Fairfield County, Connecticut; died in 1813.
- ii. William Knapp, born January 4, 1758, in Greenwich, Fairfield County, Connecticut; died September 23, 1815, in Warsaw, Wyoming County, New York; married Olive Amoball Rowley in 1776; born October 4, 1760, in Hebron, Windham County, Connecticut; died October 1, 1834, in Warsaw, Wyoming County, New York.
- iii. John Elnathan Knapp; born August 5, 1761, in Horseneck, Fairfield County, Connecticut; died in 1834.
- iv. Henry Knapp, born August 25, 1763, in Greenwich, Fairfield County, Connecticut; died in 1820.
- v. Benjamin Knapp, born September 16, 1764, in Greenwich, Fairfield County, Connecticut; died October 1, 1850, in Warren County, New York; married Rachel Close; born in 1756; died May 13, 1841, in Warren County, New York.
- vi. Obediah Knapp; born September 20, 1766, in Greenwich, Fairfield County, Connecticut; died May 29, 1850.
- 193 vii. **Sarah "Sally" Knapp**; born January 6, 1769, in Greenwich, Fairfield County, Connecticut; died August 1, 1828, in Remsen, Oneida County, New York; married (1) Lewis Williams Jr. June 1, 1785, in Schuylerville, Saratoga County, New York; born in 1757 in New York, New York; died in 1816, in Remsen, Oneida County, New York; (2) Nathaniel Rockwood in 1816 in Remsen, Oneida County, New York; born May 26, 1768, in Keene, Cheshire County, New Hampshire; died Apr 26, 1844, in Remsen, Oneida County, NY.
- viii. James Knapp, born Dec 17, 1770, in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess County, New York.
- ix. Hannah Knapp, born March 24, 1773, in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess County, New York.
- x. Gilbert Knapp; born March 21, 1775, in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess County, New York; died in 1812.
- xi. Mary Knapp; born January 2, 1778, in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess County, New York.
- xii. Samuel Knapp; born December 4, 1781, in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess County, New York; died Nov. 29, 1852.

388. Joseph Louis Ainse, born May 1, 1744, in Michilimackinac; died March 12, 1802, in Varennes, Quebec, Canada.

He was the son of **776. Joseph Louis Hains** and **777. Marie Constance Chevalier**. He married (1) Mdewakanton Woman (2) **399. Ojibwa Woman** (3) Marie Therese Douaire de Bondy October 6, 1775, in Michilimackinac; born September 29, 1745, in Detroit, Michigan; died November 16, 1817, in Varennes, Quebec, Canada.

399. Ojibwa Woman, born abt. 1760.

Paraphrased from a Canadian Biography:

Joseph Louis Ainse went east from Michilimackinac to Quebec to avoid the Seven Years' War. He took an oath of allegiance to the British in 1760, entered the fur trade in 1762, and returned to Michilimackinac in 1763. That year, Ainse assisted the British in defense against a local Ojibwe attack. He was dispatched to Detroit with word of the uprising. Some accused him of getting rich from looted goods, but he was so poor that he wore cast-off clothing. During the following years, he was a laborer and spent one winter cutting cordwood.

Seeking fortune, Ainse traveled to places in Michigan, Illinois, and Louisiana, and became proficient in a number of Indian languages, eventually mastering nine.

Probably in 1767, Michilimackinac Commander Robert Rogers invited Ainse to serve as an interpreter, but Ainse was not formally given the position because he did not speak English well. When Rogers was suddenly accused of treason, Joseph

talked with him while imprisoned and learned to speak English from Rogers' wife. When Ainse reported conversations about possible escape and produced evidence of it, Rogers was clapped in irons. Joseph Ainse was given the coveted office of king's interpreter, earning one dollar a day from the Indian Department. Michilimackinac was a major center for negotiations with the peoples of the Upper Lakes, and to be effective, an interpreter had to be trusted by both commanding officer and Indians.

In the fall of 1868, Ainse gave damning testimony at Rogers' trial, and in Rogers' defense, Joseph was accused of plundering goods and hiring an Indian assassin. Rogers was acquitted, and Ainse was arrested. After about five months in jail, his case was heard in March of 1769, and testimony of his good character led to a verdict of not guilty.

When the first canoes left for Michilimackinac in May, Ainse returned home, but Joseph Tucker, who had replaced him as interpreter, retained the position. The next year, however, Ainse's behaviour in a skirmish with an Indian who had attacked an unarmed trader so impressed the commanding officer at Michilimackinac that in 1771 he restored Ainse to office. Ainse, he claimed, "knows every Indian personally."

During the American Revolution, in addition to being an interpreter, Joseph Ainse was also called upon to lead Ottawa warriors from Michilimackinac to aid in the recapture of Montreal. Ainse also took part in a large council at L'Arbre Croche (Cross Village, Michigan) aimed at ensuring the support of the Ottawas and many western tribes.

Joseph Ainse retired from the Indian Department in 1779 and went to Montreal to winter with his family. He had become a prominent trader during his time in the west, and he returned to Michilimackinac in 1780, sold furs worth 12,513 livres, and purchased the seigneurie of Île-Sainte-Thérèse, as well as a home in Varennes.

A new lieutenant governor, Patrick Sinclair, dispatched Ainse to Fort St. Joseph to move the residents to Michilimackinac to where they would be less vulnerable in case of American attack. Ainse succeeded in this mission, but shortly after his return, Sinclair confined him to the fort and refused to pay his expenses. Outraged, Ainse posted bond and went to Quebec, where he petitioned Governor Haldimond for justice. When Haldimond asked the lieutenant governor to give reasons, Sinclair claimed that he had disallowed the bills because Ainse had purchased supplies on his own, instead of through the General Store, a short-lived joint trading venture the merchants of Michilimackinac had set up in 1779. Sinclair refused Ainse permission to return to the post, but eventually approved some of the bills.

In 1785, Ainse became a founding member of the Beaver Club. During that year, commerce in the western Great Lakes region was disrupted by inter-tribal war, and in the spring of 1786, the foremost traders to the area suggested that agents be sent with presents to negotiate with the tribes. Sinclair had by this time left Fort Michilimackinac (which had been moved to Mackinac Island), and they recommended Ainse as the best person to meet with the Ottawas, Menominees, Winnebagos, Sauks, Foxes, and Sioux. He was appointed, and in spring of 1787, he led a sizable delegation of western tribesmen back to Michilimackinac for a peace council. They requested that Ainse winter with them once again and, though he wanted to return to his family in Varennes, he agreed.

A petition in 1787 alleged that Ainse had sold Indian Department goods as presents. Apparently, he had undercut Charles Paterson, a prominent trader, who was out for revenge. Ainse had left for another winter in the interior, and when he returned, he was immediately arrested. On June 24, 1788, a court of inquiry was convened, with Paterson serving as prosecutor. Not until May 1, 1790, at a meeting of a committee of the Legislative Council in Quebec, did Ainse and his co-defendant John Dease, deputy Indian agent at Michilimackinac, have an opportunity to rebut the accusations. The charges were found justified, and the findings were upheld in a report of October 28. Ainse's association with the Indian Department had come to an inglorious end.

Joseph Louis Ainse apparently spent the remainder of his life at Varennes.

Child of Joseph Louis Ainse and Mdewakanton Woman:

- i. Elizabeth Pelagie Anse, born in 1783 in Prairie du Chien, Wisconsin; died in 1847 in Wells, Rice County, Minnesota.

Children of Joseph Louis Ainse and Ojibwa Woman:

- 194 i. **Chief Paul Ance**, born abt. 1781 in Michilimackinac, Michigan Territory; died January 10, 1855, in Moran Township, Mackinac County, Michigan; married (1) Unknown (2) Manitoulin Island Woman (3) Unknown Ojibwa or Odawa Woman (4) Mary Ann Moshkogog, born abt. 1780 on Manitoulin Island, Quebec, Canada.
- ii. Josephine Ance, born abt. 1785 in Michilimackinac, Michigan Territory; died September 5, 1871, in Gros Cap, Mackinac County, Michigan.

Children of Joseph Louis Ainse and Marie Therese Douaire de Bondy:

- i. Marguerite Ainse.
- ii. Joseph Ainse, born in 1782; died in 1802.
- iii. Marie Therese Ainse, born in 1784; died in 1804.
- iv. Francoise Xavier Anse, born October 10, 1786, in Varennes, Lajemmerais, Quebec, Canada; died March 1, 1787, in Varennes, Lajemmerais, Quebec, Canada.

416. Joseph Dolque dit Laviolette, born abt. 1728 in Castres, Gironde, Aquitaine, France; died July 3, 1804. He was the son of **832. Etienne Dolque dit Laviolette** and **833. Catherine Mercadine**. He married **417. Marie-Louise Guiestier** January 31, 1757, in Charlesbourg, Quebec, Canada.

417. Marie-Louise Guiestier, born October 5, 1738, in Castres, Gironde, Aquitaine, France; died July 15, 1803. She was the daughter of **834. Louis Guiestier** and **835. Marie-Louise Poitras**.

Children of Joseph Dolque dit Laviolette and Marie-Louise Guiestier:

- i. Jean-Baptiste Dolque dit Laviolette, born abt. 1758; died July 5, 1758.
- ii. Joseph Dolque dit Laviolette, born abt. 1762; died August 19, 1762.
- iii. Marie-Louise Dolque dit Laviolette, born abt. 1763 in Laprairie, Quebec, Canada; died abt. 1828 in Nouvelle, Quebec, Canada.
- iv. Joseph Dolque dit Laviolette, born abt. 1765.
- 208 v. **Pierre Dolque dit Laviolette**, born April 12, 1767, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died August 23, 1841, in Longueuil, Quebec, Canada; married (1) Catherine Moreau February 2, 1789, in Vaudreuil, Quebec, Canada; born February 18, 1771, in St-Ours, Quebec, Canada; died before 1802 in Longueuil, Quebec, Canada (2) Marguerite Charlebois March 1, 1802, in Ste-Madeleine-de-Rigaud, Quebec, Canada; born November 5, 1776, in Vaudreuil, Quebec, Canada; died June 17, 1809, in Rigaud, Quebec, Canada (3) Catherine Seguin January 8, 1810, in Ste-Madeleine-de-Rigaud, Quebec, Canada.

418. Hyacinthe Charlebois, born May 23, 1740, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died November 5, 1803, in Vaudreuil-Dorien, Vaudreuil-Soulanges, Quebec, Canada. He was the son of **Pierre Charlebois** and **Marie-Madeleine DuBois dit Laviolette**. He married **419. Marie-Amable Sureau** January 19, 1767, in Pointe-Claire, Montreal, Quebec, Canada.

419. Marie-Amable Sureau, born May 11, 1747, in Pointe-Claire, Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died December 29, 1787, in Vaudreuil-Dorien, Vaudreuil-Soulanges, Quebec, Canada. She was the daughter of **Charles Sureau dit Blondin** and **Amable Riviere**.

Children of Hyacinthe Charlebois and Marie-Amable Sureau:

- i. Hyacinthe Charlebois, born October 16, 1767, in Oka, Deax-Montagnes, Quebec, Canada; died August 15, 1770, in Pointe-Claire, Montreal, Quebec, Canada.
- ii. Joseph Charlebois, born July 25, 1769, in Pointe-Claire, Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died March 5, 1835, in Pointe-Claire, Montreal, Quebec, Canada; married Hyacinthe Gauthier April 20, 1789, in St-Michel, Vaudreuil, Quebec, Canada; born October 2, 1768, in L'Annonciation, Oka, Deax-Montagnes, Quebec, Canada; died March 25, 1835, in Rigaud, Quebec, Canada.
- iii. Marie Charlebois, born January 15, 1771, in Oka, Deax-Montagnes, Quebec, Canada; died December 19, 1846, in Rigaud, Vaudreuil-Soulanges, Quebec, Canada; married Jean-Baptiste Mongenais May 7, 1792, in St-Michel, Vaudreuil-Soulanges, Quebec, Canada; born June 24, 1771, in Pointe-Claire, Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died June 5, 1836, in Rigaud, Vaudreuil-Soulanges, Quebec, Canada.

- iv. Joseph-Louis Charlebois, born October 19, 1771, in St-Michel, Vaudreuil-Dorion, Vaudreuil-Soulanges, Quebec, Canada; died July 27, 1854, in St-Michel, Vaudreuil-Dorion, Vaudreuil-Soulanges, Quebec, Canada; married Amable Cholet October 22, 1798, in Vaudreuil-Dorion, Vaudreuil-Soulanges, Quebec, Canada; born June 23, 1777, in St-Michel, Vaudreuil-Dorion, Vaudreuil-Soulanges, Quebec, Canada; died September 7, 1858, in St-Michel, Vaudreuil-Dorion, Vaudreuil-Soulanges, Quebec, Canada.
- v. Hyacinthe Charlebois, born July 30, 1772, in Oka, Deax-Montagnes, Quebec, Canada; married Genevieve Leger January 27, 1794, in St-Michel, Vaudreuil, Quebec, Canada; born May 1, 1777, in Vaudreuil, Quebec, Canada.
- 209 vi. **Marguerite Charlebois**, born November 5, 1776, in Vaudreuil-Soulanges, Quebec, Canada; died June 17, 1809, in Rigaud, Quebec, Canada; married Pierre Docque dit Laviolette March 1, 1802, in Ste-Madeleine-de-Rigaud, Quebec, Canada; born April 12, 1767, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died August 23, 1841, in Longueuil, Quebec, Canada.
- vii. Antoine Charlebois, born July 30, 1778, in Vaudreuil, Quebec, Canada; died July 25, 1799, in Vaudreuil, Quebec, Canada.
- viii. Reine Charlebois, born March 2, 1781, in Vaudreuil, Quebec, Canada; died November 22, 1868, in Aylmer, Quebec, Canada; married Charles Sabourin January 15, 1798, in St-Michel, Vaudreuil-Dorion, Vaudreuil-Soulanges, Quebec, Canada; born August 22, 1775, in Vaudreuil, Quebec, Canada; died October 14, 1836, in St-Polycarpe, Soulanges, Quebec, Canada.
- ix. Marie-Amable Charlebois, born February 5, 1783, in Oka, Deax-Montagnes, Quebec, Canada; died May 29, 1784, in Vaudreuil, Quebec, Canada.
- x. Genevieve Charlebois, born December 7, 1784, in St-Michel, Vaudreuil-Dorion, Vaudreuil-Soulanges, Quebec, Canada; died April 27, 1849, in Saint-Polycarpe, Vaudreuil-Soulanges, Quebec, Canada; married Joseph Cholette February 13, 1809, in Vaudreuil, Quebec, Canada; born December 4, 1783, in Vaudreuil, Quebec, Canada; died March 20, 1846, in Saint-Polycarpe, Vaudreuil-Soulanges, Quebec, Canada.
- xi. Veronique Charlebois, born July 12, 1786, in Vaudreuil, Quebec, Canada; died December 2, 1869, in Vaudreuil, Quebec, Canada.
- xii. Unnamed Charlebois, born December 17, 1787, in Vaudreuil, Quebec, Canada; died December 17, 1787 in Vaudreuil, Quebec, Canada.

428. Francois Gauthier dit Larouche, born April 27, 1746, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died abt. 1793. He was the son of **856. Francois Gauthier dit Larouche** and **857. Madeleine Nadon**. He married (1) **429. Francoise Paquet** April 11, 1774, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada (2) Charlotte Renaud dit Dumoulin January 29, 1776, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born January 4, 1758, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died November 30, 1826, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada.

429. Francoise Paquet born October 9, 1757, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died abt. 1775. She was the daughter of **858. Pierre Paquette** and **859. Marie-Agnes (Anne?) Chalifour**.

Child of Francois Gauthier dit Larouche and Francoise Paquet:

- 214 i. **Francois Gauthier dit Larouche**, born January 18, 1775, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died abt 1801; married Marie Gravel February 02, 1799, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1785, in Quebec, Quebec, Canada.

Children of Francois Gauthier dit Larouche and Charlotte Renaud dit Dumoulin:

- i. Jean-Baptiste Gauthier dit Larouche, born February 24, 1777, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died May 13, 1845, in St-Jerome, Terrebonne, Quebec, Canada; married Luce Thibault June 27, 1842, in St-Jerome, Terrebonne, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1807.
- ii. Marie-Joseph Gauthier dit Larouche, born February, 1785, in Ste-Rose-de-Lima, Quebec, Canada; married Pierre Bourgeois June 19, 1804, in St-Martin, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born September 29, 1754, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died June 30, 1840, in Laval, Quebec, Canada.
- iii. Joseph Gauthier dit Larouche, born abt. 1786; married Antoinette Bazinet June 10, 1823, in St-Martin, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born December 18, 1806, in St-Eustache, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada; died November 20, 1842, in St-Martin, Laval, Quebec, Canada.

432. Jean-Baptiste Tessier dit Lavigne, born March 26, 1723, in Repentigny, Quebec, Canada; died June 19, 1791, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada. He was the son of **864. Ignace Tessier dit Lavigne** and **865. Marguerite Lussier**. He married (1) **433. Marie-Therese Foucault-Urbain** January 8, 1748, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada (2) Marie-Genevieve (Jenny) Guerin August 22, 1762, in Terrebonne, Quebec, Canada; born April 6, 1723, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died October 25, 1785, in Quebec, Canada.

433. Marie-Therese Foucault-Urbain, born April 24, 1728, in L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; died July 28, 1756, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada. She was the daughter of **866. Guillaume Urbain** and **867. Marie-Anne Riviere**.

Children of Jean-Baptiste Tessier dit Lavigne and Marie-Therese Foucault-Urbain:

- i. Jean-Baptiste Tessier dit Lavigne, born April 27, 1749, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; died December 22, 1814, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada; married Marie Constantineau August 16, 1774, in Terrebonne, Quebec, Canada; born October 3, 1752, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; died November 17, 1808, in Ste-Ann-des-Plaines, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada.
- ii. Marie-Therese Tessier dit Lavigne, born September 18, 1750, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; died May 7, 1809, in St-Eustache, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada; married Joseph Debien May 30, 1768, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born June 6, 1733, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died October 3, 1795, in St-Eustache, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada.
- iii. Marie-Helene Tessier dit Lavigne, born October 31, 1751, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; died March 5, 1751, in St-Benoit, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada; married Nicolas St. Onge February 14, 1774, in St-Eustache, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada; born January 6, 1750, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; died July 14, 1830, in Ste-Scholastique, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada.
- 216 iv. **Noel Tessier dit Lavigne**, born December 25, 1752, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died March 6, 1822, in St-Benoit, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada; married (1) Marie-Charlotte Ethier January 17, 1791, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born April 9, 1775, in St-Martin, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died January 19, 1803, in St-Eustache, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada (2) Marie-Archange Sauvage November 17, 1806, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1760, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died February 21, 1820, in Laurentides, Quebec, Canada.
- v. Marie-Pelagie Tessier dit Lavigne, born August 4, 1754, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died November 6, 1830, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada; married (1) Andre Nadon January 22, 1776, in St-Francis-de-Sales, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born June 8, 1748, in Terrebonne, Quebec, Canada; died abt. 1810. (2) Joseph Brisebois January 28, 1811, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1750.
- vi. Unnamed Tessier dit Lavigne, born July 27, 1756, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died July 27, 1756, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada.

434. Jean-Baptiste Ethier, born abt. 1736 in Riviere-des-Praires, Quebec, Canada. He married **435. Marie-Josephte Beauchamp** November 6, 1757, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada.

435. Marie-Josephte Beauchamp, born May 13, 1739, in Quebec, Quebec, Canada; died September 21, 1814, in St-Jacques-de-Lachigan, Montcalm, Quebec, Canada.

Child of Jean-Baptiste Ethier and Marie Josephte-Beauchamp:

- 217 i. **Marie-Charlotte Ethier**, born April 9, 1775, in St-Martin, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died January 19, 1803, in St-Eustache, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada; married Noel Tessier dit Lavigne January 17, 1791, in Laval, Quebec, Canada; born December 25, 1752, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died March 6, 1822, in St-Benoit, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada.

Generation 10

512. Johannes Spieth, born April 24, 1713, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died February 10, 1768, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He was the son of **1024. Jeremias Spieth** and **1025. Anna Barbara Haug**. He married **513. Anna Margaretha Halm** November 19, 1737, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

513. Anna Margaretha Halm, born November 17, 1717, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died May 8, 1781, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. She was the daughter of **1026. Joseph Halm** and **1027. Anna Barbara Laiss**.

Church records list Johannes Spieth's occupation as "vine dresser."

Children of Johannes Spieth and Anna Margaretha Halm:

- 256 i. **Johann Christoph Spieth**, born March 6, 1740, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died July 10, 1767, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Elizabetha Margaretha Spieth February 19, 1760, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born December 28, 1738, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 30, 1780, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- ii. Christian Andreas Spieth, born November 20, 1743, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 12, 1750, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

514. Georg Friedrich Spieth, born December 9, 1700, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 8, 1767, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He was the son of **1028. Friderich Jacob Spieth** and **1029. Anna Catherina Lang**. He married **515. Euphrosina Schumacher** November 16, 1728, in Oberesslingen, Germany.

515. Euphrosina Schumacher, born June 25, 1708, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died March 16, 1773, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. She was the daughter of **1030. Conrad Schumacher** and **1031. Maria Elizabetha Eberspaecher**.

Church records list Georg Friedrich Spieth's occupation as "vine dresser" and later as a local court member.

Children of Georg Friedrich Spieth and Euphrosina Schumacher:

- i. Rosina Catherina Spieth, born January 6, 1730, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died January 11, 1800, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Johannes Kimmich September 16, 1751, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born February 27, 1729, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- ii. Friedrich Jakob Spieth, born June 9, 1731, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died July 2, 1767, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Maria Ursula Henne October 5, 1756, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born April 2, 1734, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died December 28, 1810, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iii. Maria Barbara Spieth, born August 18, 1737, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died August 25, 1738, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 257 iv. **Elizabetha Margaretha Spieth**, born December 28, 1738, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 30, 1780, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Johann Christoph Spieth February 19, 1760, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born March 6, 1740, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died July 10, 1767, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

516. Georg Adam Fahrion, born August 11, 1710, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 27, 1782, in Wangen, Alb-Donau-Kreis, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He was the son of **Georg Fahrion** and **Anna Maria Benger**. He married **517. Anna Catharina Baeder** in Altbach, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

517. Anna Catharina Baeder, born December 30, 1715, in Altbach, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died December 13, 1791, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; daughter of **Georg Baeder** and **Anna Maria Uhlandt**.

Children of Georg Adam Fahrion and Anna Catharina Baeder:

- i. Georg Adam Fahrion, born March 7, 1735, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died December 10, 1800, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Elizabetha Margaretha Muenzenmayer June 7, 1785, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born September 1, 1759, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died August 31, 1805, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- ii. Juliana Fahrion, born November 22, 1737, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died January 10, 1820, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Johann Georg Schumacher November 8, 1768, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born August 20, 1734, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died October 28, 1792, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iii. Catharina Fahrion, born September 9, 1739, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died October 9, 1739, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 258 iv. **Friedrich Fahrion**, born July 10, 1741, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died December 27, 1776, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Sophia Catharina Spieth September 23, 1766, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born April 23, 1742, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 15, 1809, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- v. Samuel Fahrion, born August 31, 1743, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died February 11, 1796, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Anna Catharina Maussen October 10, 1780, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born abt. 1743.
- vi. Maria Barbara Fahrion, born October 19, 1745, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died November 30 1792, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- vii. Christina Catharina Fahrion, born August 8, 1749, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died May 23, 1800, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Johann Martin Fezer; born abt. 1749.
- viii. Christoph Fahrion, born July 29, 1751, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died January 17, 1753, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- ix. Christoph Adam Fahrion, born August, 1752 in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died January 17, 1753, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- x. Cleophe Fahrion, born October 15, 1753, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died October 6, 1799, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Johann Christoph Schumacher May 23, 1775, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born January 1, 1753, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died October 6, 1820, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- xi. Christoph Fahrion, born September 10, 1755, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died September 23, 1755, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- xii. Catharine Fahrion, born August 17, 1756, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died May 23, 1800, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- xiii. Eva Rosina Fahrion, born December 27, 1761, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- xiv. Maria Magdalena Fahrion, born April 16, 1762, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 24, 1762, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

518. Johann Melchior Spieth, born January 4, 1737, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died May 26, 1793, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He was the son of **1036. Johann Georg Spieth** and **1037. Anna Maria Berner**. He married **519. Anna Catharina Scheuerlen** May 20, 1732.

519. Anna Catherina Scheuerlen, born March 31, 1704, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died February 21, 1782, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. She was the daughter of **1038. Johann Jacob Scheuerlen** and **1039. Anna Margareta Traub**.

Children of Johann Melchior Spieth and Anna Catharine Scheuerlen:

- i. Johannes Spieth, born June 24, 1733, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died August 26, 1770, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Margaretha Ehmert October 2, 1764, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born abt. 1733.

- ii. Georg Jacob Spieth, born January 4, 1737, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died May 26, 1793, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Maria Magdalena Muenzenmayer May 29, 1764, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born November 7, 1739, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died November 16, 1797, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 259 iii. **Sophia Catharina Spieth**, born April 23, 1742, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 15, 1809, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Friedrich Fahrion September 23, 1766, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born July 10, 1741, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died December 27, 1776, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

656. Johann Michael Meiser, born in 1703 in Bayern, Rheinland-Pfalz, Germany; died in 1745 in Millbach, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania. He was the son of **1312. Johan Jurg Meisser** and **1313. Anna Margaretha Wohlauf**. He married **657. Anna Elizabeth Sixt** in 1723.

657. Anna Elizabeth Sixt, born January 25, 1694, in Nassau, Deggendorf, Bayern, Germany; died July 19, 1745, in Muhlback, Pennsylvania. She was the daughter of **1314. Johann Philip Sixt** and **1315. Anna Elizabeth Gertrud**.

Johann Michael Meiser was born in Germany, probably in the lower Palatine, about 1703. Michael was the son of Johann Jurg Meiser, evidenced by the fact that he came from the area (Schoharie Valley) where Johann Jurg Meisser settled. Furthermore, Michael Meiser named his eldest son John George Meiser, probably after his father, Johann Jurg Meisser.

Johann Michael's migration from New York to Pennsylvania is well authenticated. It was probably as early as 1723, as Michael is found living there in 1724, recipient of a deed for land from the Indian Chief Allummapie on August 11, 1731. Along with several other families of the Schoharie Valley of New York, he braved the wilderness and the elements on his trip down the Susquehanna Valley to present day Hummelstown, and, finding the Indians there to be too hostile, then eastward to Millbach, Pennsylvania. Even there, his family was often threatened by the Indians for several years, as evidenced by "Fort Zeller," which in reality was the home of Hans Zeller, scion of one of the original families that came down from New York with Michael. His was the strongest house in the area, and the settlers of the immediate vicinity would seek refuge there during Indian attacks. This is adjacent to the original lands of Johann Michael Meiser. The "fort" still stands, and is a historical stone monument, and a bronze plaque has been erected on the site.

Johann Michael died at the age of forty-two. He is buried on the farm that he settled. His wife, along with her eldest son, John George Meiser, were appointed guardians of several of her minor children in the course of the settling of his estate.

Children of Johann Michael Meiser and Anna Elizabeth Sixt:

- i. Johann George Meiser, born abt. 1724 in Millbach, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania; died November 19, 1795, in Sunbury, Northumberland County, Pennsylvania.
- ii. Elizabeth Meiser born abt. 1725 in Millbach, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania; died abt. 1749.
- iii. Michael Meiser, born November 23, 1727, in Millbach, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania; died April 4, 1787, in Sunbury, Northumberland County, Pennsylvania.
- 328 iv. **Henry Meiser**, born July 4, 1728, in Millbach, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania; died August 7, 1801, in Northumberland, Northumberland County, Pennsylvania; married Anna Maria on July 5, 1764, in Millbach, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania; born abt. 1733 in Lancaster County, Pennsylvania; died abt. 1783.
- v. Mary Margaret Meiser, born abt. 1730 in Millbach, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania; died abt. 1754.
- vi. Nancy Meiser, born abt. 1730 in Millbach, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania.
- vii. Anna Maria Meiser, born abt. 1732 in Lancaster County, Pennsylvania; died September 16, 1791.
- viii. Johannes Meiser, born abt. 1732; died abt. 1733.
- ix. John Adam Meiser, born abt. 1743 in Millbach, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania; died May 22, 1824, in Millersburg, Holmes County, Ohio; married Mary Eckhart in 1783, in Pennsylvania; born abt. 1744 in Pennsylvania; died in 1814/1826 in Ohio.
- x. Mary Magdalene Meiser, born abt. 1743 in Millbach, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania; died December 30, 1762, in Lancaster County, Pennsylvania.

704. Count Jean de Cessna, born abt. 1670 in France; died September 30, 1751, in Newberry Township, York County, Pennsylvania. He married (1) **Unknown Maiden** (2) Priscilla Foulke.

705. Unknown Maiden

Priscilla Foulke was executor of Jean de Cessna's will, and she was also called his wife. Due to the gap in years between the groups of children attributed to Jean de Cessna, some suggest that Priscilla was really the wife of one of his grandsons.

In 1685, when Jean de Cessna was about fifteen years old, King Louis XIV revoked the Edict of Nantes and declared Protestantism illegal, spurring an exodus of hundreds of thousands of reformed protestants from France. Jean was one of an estimated 50,000 Walloons and Huguenots who fled to England, about 10,000 of whom continued onward to Ireland.

Jean de Cessna was in Ireland for the Battle of the Boyne, where he fought as a captain under the Duke de Schomberg for William, Prince of Orange. While in Ireland, he had four children by a woman known in Cessna circles simply as "Unknown Maiden." They were married about 1690. Some say that Jean came to America in 1709, and most agree that he arrived in Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, in 1718. His occupation was "skin dresser," or tanner. In Pennsylvania, Jean (John) was an officer in the Huguenot Brigade. Later, he moved from Lancaster County to York County, where he lived until his death.

Children of Jean de Cessna and "Unknown Maiden":

- 352 i. **Colonel John Cessna**, born abt. 1692 in Ireland; died September 30, 1796, in Shippensburg, Pennsylvania; married Agnes; born abt. 1704; died between 1768 and 1793.
- ii. Stephen Cessna, born abt. 1693 in Ireland; died abt. 1759, in Newberry, York County, Pennsylvania.
- iii. William Chesney, born abt. 1694 in Ireland.
- iv. Colonel Charles Cessna, born abt. 1696 in Ireland.

Children of Jean de Cessna and Priscilla Foulke (possibly):

- i. Stephen Sisney, born abt. 1741 in York County, Pennsylvania.
- ii. Ruth Sisney, born abt. 1746 in York County, Pennsylvania.
- iii. John Sisney, born abt. 1748 in York County, Pennsylvania.

720. Joseph Coombs, born abt. 1695 in Tonoloways, Cumberland County, Pennsylvania; died abt. 1796 in Loudoun County, Virginia. He married **721. Mary Edwards** abt. 1727 in Prince William County, Virginia.

721. Mary Edwards, born abt. 1708 in Stafford, Stafford County, Virginia; died abt. 1789 in Fayette County, Pennsylvania.

Children of Joseph Coombs and Mary Edwards:

- i. Joseph Coombs, born abt. 1727 in Tonoloways, Cumberland County, Pennsylvania; died May 12, 1803, in Georges, Fayette County, Pennsylvania; married Mary Edwards, born abt. 1708 in Stafford, Stafford County, Virginia; died abt. 1789 in Georges, Fayette County, Virginia.
- 360 ii. **Samuel Coombs**, born abt. 1728 in Tonoloways, Cumberland County, Pennsylvania; died November 21, 1814, in Chaplin Creek, Nelson County, Kentucky; married (1) Mary Chestnut Wilkes abt. 1755 in Loudoun County, Virginia; born abt. 1733 in Loudoun County, Virginia; died abt. 1791 in Loudoun County, Virginia (2) Elizabeth Williams.
- iii. Andrew Coombs, born abt. 1729 in Tonoloways, Cumberland County, Pennsylvania; died March, 1774, in Loudoun County, Virginia; married Mary Brown abt. 1754 in Loudoun County, Virginia; born abt. 1728 in Loudoun County, Virginia.
- iv. John Coombs, born abt. 1730 in Loudoun County, Virginia; died December 14, 1801, in Nelson County, Kentucky.
- v. Sarah Coombs, born abt. 1731 in Virginia; died October 15, 1816, in Fayette City, Fayette County, Pennsylvania; married Samuel Brown, born abt. 1731 in Cumberland County, Pennsylvania; died December 26, 1797, in Nelson County, Kentucky.
- vi. Violetta Coombs, born abt. 1735 in Virginia; died February 14, 1842, in Brown County, Ohio; married Captain Daniel Feagan February 3, 1767, in Loudoun County, Virginia; born abt. 1726 in Culpeper,

- Loudoun County, Virginia; died July 19, 1815, in Georgetown, Brown County, Ohio.
- vii. Edward Coombs, born abt. 1736 in Fayette City, Fayette County, Pennsylvania; died December 8, 1820, in Nelson County, Kentucky; married Rebecca Stillwell abt. 1755 in Goodrich, Cumberland County, Pennsylvania; born abt. 1744 in Pennsylvania; died December 25, 1835, in Nelson County, Kentucky.

726. Thomas Humphrey, born July 3, 1710, in Montgomery, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania; died December 8, 1774, in Montgomery, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania. He married **727. Hannah Yarbrough** abt. 1728 in New Britain, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania.

727. Hannah Yarbrough, born July 26, 1715, in New Britain, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania; died December 12, 1779, in Montgomery, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania.

Child of Thomas Humphrey and Hannah Yarbrough:

- 363 i. **Eurah Humphrey**, born January 1, 1739, in Montgomery, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania; died February 2, 1817, in Loudoun County, Virginia; married Thomas Drake March 4, 1760, in Chester County, Pennsylvania; born July 13, 1728, possibly in Wales; died July 25, 1811, in Loudoun County, Virginia.

732. Thomas Owsley III, born abt. 1731 in Prince William County, Virginia; died March 3, 1796, in Madison County, Kentucky. He was the son of **1464. Thomas Owsley** and **1465. Ann**. He married **733. Mary Middleton**.

733. Mary Middleton, born abt. 1730 in Loudoun County, Virginia; died September 16, 1808, in Garrard County, Kentucky. She was the daughter of **1466. Thomas Middleton** and **1467. Ann Bayne**.

From "Thomas Owsley, A Virginia Gentleman," published by The Filton Club, Louisville, Kentucky we learn that Thomas Owsley was a shoemaker:

September 26, 1750, the Churchwardens bound one Thomas Simpson, an orphan, to him to teach him to read and write and learn the shoemaker's trade.

Thomas was elected Vestryman of Cameron Parish, Loudoun County, Virginia, and took the oath August 14, 1759. On April 18, 1754, he was appointed constable between Little River and the Blue Ridge. On June 18, 1754, he was appointed constable from "the Little River to Goose Creek to the road which leads to Broad Run Chappel from thence to Vestals Gap." He held the position until June 17, 1755.

During the Revolutionary War, Thomas served as a sergeant in the Virginia Regiment commanded by Colonel Daniel Morgan. He was wounded and taken prisoner October 1, 1777, and was returned the following July.

Like many members of his family, he was a slave owner. The 1787 tax list notes that he was in possession of seven slaves. In his will, eight years later, he gave eight slaves to his wife and children, and freed two.

Thomas and Mary Owsley were originally buried on the Owsley plantation at Crab Orchard, Madison County, Kentucky. Their remains were moved to Oak Ridge Cemetery in Springfield, Sangamon County, Illinois by their great-great-granddaughter, Ella Owsley Brainerd, and buried in the Brainerd plot.

Children of Thomas Owsley and Mary Middleton:

- 365 i. **Ann Bayne Owsley**, born September 26, 1747, in Fairfax County, Virginia; died October 1, 1792, in Stanford, Lincoln County, Kentucky; married (1) George Chilton abt. 1764 in Loudoun County, Virginia; born before 1730 in Westmoreland County, Virginia; died February 2, 1771, in Shelbourne Parish, Loudoun County, Virginia (2) John Williams; born abt. 1743 in Virginia; died in November of 1830 in Hardin County, Kentucky
- ii. William Owsley, born December 29, 1749, in Fairfax County, Virginia; died October 10, 1819, in Stanford, Lincoln County, Kentucky; married Catherine Bolin abt. 1770 in Loudoun County, Virginia; born abt. 1752 in Loudoun County, Virginia; died abt. 1833 in Stanford, Lincoln County, Kentucky.
- iii. Thomas Owsley, born November 13, 1752, in Fairfax County, Virginia; died November 3, 1825, in Rockcastle County, Kentucky; married Diane Stapp abt. 1778; born June 1, 1762, in Loudoun County, Virginia; died

- abt. 1830 in Rockcastle County, Kentucky.
- 366 iv. **Henry Owsley**, born November 30, 1755, in Fairfax County, Virginia, died January 21, 1811, in Lincoln County, Kentucky; married (1) Winifred Taylor January 26, 1775, in Maryland; born abt. 1754 in Hickman County, Kentucky; died abt. 1783 in Kentucky (2) Martha Hawkins Bayne April 14, 1783, in Prince George's County, Maryland; born in July, 1752, in Prince George's County, Maryland; died October 9, 1835, in Lincoln County, Kentucky.
- v. Anthony Owsley, born April 21, 1757, in Fairfax County, Virginia; died January, 1824 in Crab Orchard, Lincoln County, Kentucky; married Hannah Young February 5, 1778, in Fauquier County, Virginia; born abt. 1760 in Fairfax County, Virginia.
- vi. Jonathan Owsley, born June 11, 1759, in Loudoun County, Virginia; died February 23, 1893, in St. Genevieve County, Missouri; married Mary. *Jonathan Owsley was a Captain in the Madison County Militia.*
- vii. Chloe Owsley, born September 10, 1761, in Loudoun County, Virginia; died November 8, 1823, in Garrard County, Kentucky; married Thomas Williams.
- viii. Verlinda Owsley, born April 10, 1764, in Loudoun County, Virginia; died after December, 1813 in Lincoln County, Kentucky; married Thomas Hutchison abt. 1782 in Lincoln County, Kentucky; born June 1, 1760, in Lincoln County, Kentucky; died October 18, 1812, in Lincoln County, Kentucky.
- ix. Daniel Owsley, born April 16, 1765, in Loudoun County, Virginia; died August 13, 1835, in Lincoln County, Kentucky; married (1) Anne Slade July 9, 1789, in Lincoln County, Kentucky; born November 11, 1764; died March 17, 1809, in Lincoln County, Kentucky (2) Nancy Ann Pearl November 4, 1809, in Crab Orchard, Lincoln County, Kentucky; born abt. 1776 in Virginia; died August 13, 1853, in Laurel County, Kentucky.
- x. Mary Owsley, born June 24, 1768, in Loudoun County, Virginia; died May 26, 1848, in Lancaster, Garrard County, Kentucky; married John Bryant May 25, 1786, in Stanford, Lincoln County, Kentucky; born January 1, 1760, in Cumberland, Cumberland County, Virginia; died July 4, 1833, in Lancaster, Garrard County, Kentucky.
- xi. Patience Owsley, born January 16, 1772, in Loudoun County, Virginia; died June 14, 1833, in Garrard County, Kentucky; married (1) William Miller Bledsoe December 27, 1786, in Lincoln County, Kentucky; born April 13, 1761, in Spotsylvania, Spotsylvania County, Virginia; died May 18, 1811, in Lancaster, Garrard County, Kentucky (2) William Crow November 15, 1819, in Garrard County, Kentucky; born March 15, 1755, in Era, Cooke County, Texas; died January 30, 1821, in Danville, Lincoln County, Kentucky. *Patience Owsley, four of her adult children and one son-in-law appear to have been casualties of the great cholera epidemic of 1833. In nearby Lexington, Kentucky, 500 people died out of a population of under 7000. Death rates averaged 5% to 10% across the American Midwest. Nothing was known about the actual cause of the epidemic (poor sanitation) so panic and misinformation were rampant. In places, coffins could not be made fast enough, and mass graves were common.*
- xii. Elizabeth Owsley, born September 26, 1773, in Stanford, Lincoln County, Kentucky; died October 1, 1849, in Madison County, Missouri; married (1) Jesse Gooch April 14, 1792, in Stanford, Lincoln County, Kentucky; born abt. 1762 in Albemarle County, Virginia; died October 29, 1801, in Garrard County, Kentucky (2) John Burdett October 29, 1801, in Garrard County, Kentucky; born February 24, 1768, in Fauquier County, Virginia; died April 17, 1835, in Madison County, Missouri.

736. Jacob Walthers, born October 13, 1674, in Nordheim, Bergstrasse, Hessen, Germany; died abt. 1740. He married

737. Anna Maria Kuriss October 28, 1710, in Nordheim, Bergstrasse, Hessen, Germany.

737. Anna Maria Kuriss, born June 6, 1690, in Nordheim, Bergstrasse, Hessen, Germany. Died January 16, 1728, in Nordheim, Bergstrasse, Hessen, Germany.

Child of Jacob Walthers and Anna Maria Kuriss:

- 368 i. **Hans Conrad "Coonrod" Walters**, born March 9, 1714, in Nordheim, Bergstrasse, Hessen, Germany; died August 24, 1781, in Phillips Fort, Kentucky; married (1) Unknown (2) Nancy Ann Redmon in 1769 in the Manongahela Valley, Pennsylvania; born abt. 1745 in Beesontown/Uniontown, Pennsylvania; died abt. 1830.

744. Peter LaRue, born March 17, 1688, in Kingston, Ulster County, New York; died July 22, 1783, in Berryville, Frederick County, Virginia. He was the son of **1488. Abraham LeRoux** and **1489. Magdaline Gillet**. He married **745. Elizabeth Cresson** abt. 1710 in Kingston, Ulster County, New York.

745. Elizabeth Cresson, born June 8, 1689, in Philadelphia, Bucks County, Pennsylvania; died in 1778 in Frederick County, Virginia.

While there is no proof, there is a preponderance of evidence that Peter LaRue is the son of Abraham LaRoux. Peter LaRue moved to Bucks County, Pennsylvania, and in 1749, he followed his sons to Frederick County, Virginia, where he died. He was a farmer and it was said that when he went rafting on the river, his voice was so powerful it could be heard for two miles. He married his step-sister.

Children of Peter LaRue and Elizabeth Cresson:

- i. Abraham LaRue; born September 23, 1711, in Bucks County, Pennsylvania; died August 10, 1790, in Christian Creek, Augusta County, Virginia.
- 372 ii. **Isaac LaRue**, born January 11, 1712, in Hopewell, Hunterdon, New Jersey; died March 20, 1795, in Berryville, Frederick County, Virginia; married Phebe Carman October 6, 1743, in Hopewell, Hunterdon, New Jersey; born March 4, 1725, in Cranbury, Middlesex, New Jersey; died January 25, 1801, in Berryville, Frederick County, Virginia.
- iii. Jacob LaRue; born September 13, 1715, in Philadelphia, Bucks County, Pennsylvania; died October 26, 1778, in Largent, Hampshire County, West Virginia.
- iv. Elizabeth LaRue, born in 1717 in Hunterdon, New Jersey; died in 1778.
- v. Anna LaRue, born abt. 1720 in Hunterdon, New Jersey; died August 12, 1799, in Bucks County, Pennsylvania; married name Heath.

768. Samuel Williams, born abt. 1690 in New York; died in 1722 in New York, New York. He married **769. Francyntje Ackerman** in 1721 in Schenectady, Schenectady County, New York.

769. Francyntje Ackerman, born December 25, 1696, in Hackensack, Bergen County, New Jersey; died after 1733 in New York. She was the daughter of **1538. Lodowyck Ackerman** and **1539. Jannetje Bleyck**.

According to researcher Beverly Hayward Johnson:

...there was a Samuel Williams who lived for a time sixteen miles northwest of Albany at Schenectady, New York. He might have been the Samuel Williams who was there from October 25 to December 24, 1713, with a large military company of grenadiers sent to man the forts of Albany and Schenectady which were under the command of Colonel Richard Ingoldsby. Because this occurred during a time of relative peace along New York's frontiers (after the Schenectady Massacre of 1690 and before the French and Indian Wars of the mid 1700s), it is possible some of the military men returned and settled in the area with their families. It's known that our ancestors, Samuel Williams and his wife Francyntje Ackerman, lived in Schenectady during the years 1719 to 1733 because their children were baptized there at the First Reformed Dutch Church. Genealogists believe this couple had been married either in New York City or Hackensack, New Jersey, the early home of the Ackerman family. While the ancestry of Francyntje Ackerman is known, the ancestry of Samuel Williams is not.

Children of Samuel Williams and Francyntje Ackerman:

- i. Thomas Williams, born in 1719 in Schenectady, Schenectady County, New York.
- 384 ii. **Lewis Williams**, born abt. 1722 in Schenectady, Schenectady County, New York; died August 19, 1801, in Herkimer County, New York; married Rebecca Delamater abt. 1745 in Harlem, New York, New York; born in 1722 in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York; died after 1763 in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York.
- iii. Jannetje Williams, born in 1727 in Schenectady, Schenectady County, New York.
- iv. Jan Williams, born in 1730 in Schenectady, Schenectady County, New York.
- v. Dorteia Williams, born in 1733.

770. John Delamater, born January 16, 1687, in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York; died in 1743 in Mantanyes Flat, Westchester County, New York. He was the son of **1540. Isaac Delamater** and **1541. Cornelia Everts**. He married **771. Annetje Waldron** June 11, 1714, in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York.

771. Annetje Waldron, born March 16, 1691, in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York. She was the daughter of **Johannes Waldron** and **Annetje Jans VanDalsen**.

Children of John Delamater and Annetje Waldron:

- i. Annetje Delamater, born in 1715; married Samuel Waldron April 25, 1735, in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York; born February 13, 1709.
- ii. John Delamater born in 1717; died in 1780 in Phillipsburgh, Westchester County, New York; married Elizabeth Post.
- iii. Susannah Delamater, born in 1719; married Isaac Day.
- iv. Cornelia Delamater, born in 1720; married John Meyer.
- 385 v. Rebecca Delamater, born in 1722 in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York, died after 1763 in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York; married Lewis Williams abt. 1745 in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York; born abt. 1722 in Schenectady, Schenectady County, New York; died August 19, 1801, in Herkimer County, New York.
- vi. Margaret Delamater, born in 1723; married Aaron Kortwright.
- vii. Samuel Delamater, born October 3, 1725, in New York; died in New York; married Catalina Waldron.
- viii. Sarah Delamater, born in 1726.
- ix. Isaac Delamater, born November 12, 1727; married Anna Pearse.
- x. Hester Delamater, born in 1730.

772. John Knapp, born March 1, 1708; died after 1761. He was the son of **1544. Joshua Knapp** and **1545. Elizabeth Reynolds**. He married (1) Martha Weed (2) **773. Abigail Close** January 14, 1730/31, in Greenwich, Fairfield County, New York.

773. Abigail Close. She was the daughter of **Joseph Close** and **Rebecca Tompkins**.

John Knapp and his wife Abigail were second cousins. John's paternal grandparents were Joshua Knapp and Hannah Close. Abigail's paternal parents were Thomas Close and Sarah Hardy.

Children of John Knapp and Abigail Close:

- i. John Knapp, born November 24, 1731.
- ii. Abigail Knapp, born February 5, 1733/34, in Greenwich, Fairfield County, New York.
- 386 iii. **Justus Knapp**, born January 19, 1735, in Greenwich, Fairfield County, New York; died November 6, 1815, in Milledgeville, Baldwin County, Georgia; married Sarah Reynolds in 1755 in Greenwich, Fairfield County, New York; born September 1, 1736, in Greenwich, Fairfield County, New York; died March 12, 1812, in Chester, Orange County, New York.
- iv. Stephen Knapp, born December 30, 1739, in Greenwich, Fairfield County, New York.
- v. Eli Knapp, born February 21, 1741; married Elizabeth.
- vi. Rebecca Knapp, born June 21, 1744.
- vii. Israel Knapp, born March 18, 1745/46.
- viii. Mary Knapp, born March 1, 1746/47, in Stamford, Fairfield County, New York.

776. Joseph Louis Hains, born April 25, 1717, in Quebec, Canada; died January 1745/46 in Cahokia, Illinois. He was the son of **1552. Joseph Haynes** and **1553. Marguerite Marois**. He married **773. Marie Constance Chevalier** August 30, 1741, in Cheboygan, Michilimackinac.

777. Marie Constance Chevalier; born April 3, 1719, in Michilimackinac; died October 6, 1775, in Mackinac, Michigan Territory. She was the daughter of **Jean Chevalier** and **Marie Alavoine**.

Joseph Louis Hains was a master carpenter and built the Catholic Church of Ste. Anne de Michilimackinac in 1743. The church was one of the buildings hauled across the ice when the community was moved to Mackinac Island. The original church was eventually replaced by the current St. Ann's Church.

Child of Joseph Louis Hains and Marie Constance Chevalier:

- 388 i. **Joseph Louis Ainse**, born May 1, 1744, in Michilimackinac; died March 12, 1802, in Varennes, Quebec, Canada; married (1) Mdewakanton Woman (2) Ojibwa Woman (3) Marie Therese Douaire de Bondy October 6, 1775, in Michillimackinac; born September 29, 1745, in Detroit, Michigan; died November 16, 1817, in Varennes, Quebec, Canada.

832. Etienne Dolque dit Laviolette, born in Mariau, Castres, Gironde, Aquitaine, France. He married **833. Catherine Mercadine** December 31, 1745, in Mariau, Castres, Gironde, Aquitaine, France.

833. Catherine Mercadine, born in Mariau, Castres, Gironde, Aquitaine, France.

Child of Etienne Dolque dit Laviolette and Catherine Mercadine:

- 416 i. **Joseph Dolque dit Laviolette**, born abt. 1738 in Castres, Gironde, Aquitaine, France; died July 3, 1804; married Marie-Louise Guiestier January 31, 1757, in Charlesbourg, Quebec, Canada; born October 5, 1738, in Castres, Gironde, Aquitaine, France; died July 15, 1803.

834. Louis Guiestier, born April 27, 1700, in Capitale Nationale, Quebec, France; died abt. 1804. He married **835. Marie-Louise Poitras** April 6, 1728, in Lancienne Lorette, Quebec, Canada.

835. Marie-Louise Poitras, born February 6, 1708, in Ancienne Lorette, Quebec, Canada; died May 26, 1762, in Sault-au-Recollet, Quebec, Canada.

Child of Louis Guiestier and Marie-Louise Poitras:

- 417 i. **Marie-Louise Guiestier**, born October 5, 1738, in Castres, Gironde, Aquitaine, France; died July 15, 1803; married Joseph Dolque dit Laviolette January 31, 1757, in Charlesbourg, Quebec, Canada; born in 1738, in Castres, Gironde, Aquitaine, France; died July 3, 1804.

856. Francois Gauthier dit Larouche, born June 8, 1719, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; died October 29, 1776, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada. He was the son of **1712. Claude-Louis Gauthier dit Larouche** and **1713. Marie-Francoise Gagne**. He married **857. Madeleine Nadon** November 26, 1742, in St-Francois-Sales, Laval, Quebec, Canada.

857. Madeleine Nadon, born August 10, 1721, in St-Francois-de-Sales, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died October 27, 1780, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada. She was the daughter of **1714. Pierre Nadon** and **1715. Catherine Labelle**. She married (2) Jean-Baptiste Gravel August 18, 1777, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born February 2, 1721, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada.

Children of Francois Gauthier dit Larouche and Madeleine Nadon:

- i. Marie-Francoise Gauthier dit Larouche, born September 16, 1743, in Riviere-des-Plaines, Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died before 1803; married Charles Godard January 26, 1767, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born August 8, 1745 in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada.
- ii. Marie-Amable Gauthier dit Larouche, born December 21, 1744, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died February 13, 1761, in Laval, Quebec, Canada; married Pierre Godard October 27, 1760, in Laval, Quebec, Canada; born October 25, 1739, in Laval, Quebec, Canada.
- 428 iii. **Francois Gauthier dit Larouche**, born April 27, 1746, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died abt. 1793; married (1) Francoise Paquet April 11, 1774, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born October 9, 1757, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died abt. 1775 (2) Charlotte Renaud

- dit Dumoulin January 29, 1776, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born January 4, 1758, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died November 30, 1826, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada.
- iv. Joseph Gauthier dit Larouche, born February 13, 1748, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; married Marie-Anne Gravel January 23, 1775, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born September 15, 1754, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada.
 - v. Marie-Louise Gauthier dit Larouche, born June 11, 1750, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died April 17, 1776, in St-Martin, Laval, Quebec, Canada; married Noel-Jean-Francois Boucher January 26, 1767, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born December 27, 1738, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada.
 - vi. Marie-Josephte Gauthier dit Larouche, born March 18, 1755, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died September 7, 1822, in St-Martin, Laval, Quebec, Canada; married Louis-Jean Brunet August 1, 1785, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1722, died April 19, 1799, in St-Martin, Laval, Quebec, Canada.
 - vii. Marie-Anne Gauthier dit Larouche, born April 27, 1757, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; married Pierre-Louis Romure January 12, 1778, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born February 9, 1750, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada.
 - viii. Marguerite Gauthier dit Larouche, born July 29, 1762, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; married Gabriel Goudreau January 10, 1780, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1749.

858. Pierre Paquet born July 8, 1717, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died July 27, 1772, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada. He was the son of **Jacques Paquet** and **Katherine-Francoise Stevens**. He married **859. Marie-Agnes (Anne?) Chalifour** July 15, 1748.

859. Marie-Agnes (Anne?) Chalifour, born January 25, 1723, in Quebec, Canada; died April 11, 1777, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada. She was the daughter of **Joseph Chalifoux** and **Marguerite-Veronique Parent**.

Children of Pierre Paquet and Marie-Agnes (Anne?) Chalifour:

- i. Pierre Paquet, born February 22, 1750, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; married Genevieve Leroux February 1, 1773, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born February 13, 1748, in Pointe-Claire, Montreal, Quebec, Canada.
- ii. Genevieve Paquet, born August 9, 1753, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; married Vincent Labelle January 21, 1771, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born May 6, 1746, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada.
- 429 iii. **Francoise Paquet**, born October 9, 1757, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died abt. 1775; married Francois Gauthier dit Larouche April 11, 1774, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born April 27, 1746, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died abt. 1793.

864. Ignace Tessier dit Lavigne, born May 11, 1677, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died March 3, 1747, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada. He was the son of **1728. Urbain Tessier dit Lavigne** and **1729. Marie Archambault**. He married **865. Marguerite-Therese Lussier** May 23, 1703, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada.

865. Marguerite-Therese Lussier, born September 3, 1683, in Varennes, Quebec, Canada; died May 7, 1748, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada. She was the daughter of **1730. Jacques Lussier** and **1731. Catherine Clerice**.

Children of Ignace Tessier dit Lavigne and Marguerite-Therese Lussier:

- i. Marguerite Tessier dit Lavigne, born March 4, 1705, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada, died April 30, 1734, in Laprairie, Quebec, Canada; married Francois-Dominique Lefebvre in 1731, in Laprairie, Quebec, Canada; born September 26, 1703.
- ii. Ignace Tessier dit Lavigne, born September 29, 1706, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; died January 18, 1764, in Berthier-en-Haut, Quebec, Canada; married Genevieve Forcier January 7, 1732, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; born November 19, 1717, in St-Francois-du-Lac, Yamaska, Quebec, Canada.
- iii. Pierre Tessier dit Livigne, born June 29, 1708, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; died February

- 6, 1759, in Yamaska, Quebec, Canada; married (1) Marie Charlotte Forcier January 7, 1732, in St-Michel, Yamaska, Quebec, Canada; born July 24, 1707, in St-Francois-du-Lac, Yamaska, Quebec, Canada; died June 27, 1744, in St-Michel, Yamaska, Quebec, Canada (2) Genevieve-Josephthe Parenteau June 29, 1745, in St-Michel, Yamaska, Quebec, Canada; born October 22, 1716, in St-Francois-du-Lac, Yamaska, Quebec, Canada; died December 10, 1760, in St-Michel, Yamaska, Quebec, Canada.
- iv. Jacques Tessier dit Lavigne, born September 29, 1710, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died July 10, 1716, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada.
 - v. Marie-Marguerite Tessier dit Lavigne, born August 27, 1712, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; died November 12, 1737, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; married (1) Pierre Maupas January 10, 1729, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; born July 29, 1702, in St-Etienne-de-Beaumont, Quebec, Canada; died November 20, 1729, in Yamaska, Quebec, Canada (2) Gilles Badayac Laplante April 26, 1731, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; born May 8, 1707, in St-Francois-du-Lac, Yamaska, Quebec, Canada.
 - vi. Marie-Madeleine Tessier dit Lavigne, born August 30, 1714, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada.
 - vii. Urbain Tessier dit Lavigne, born April 14, 1716, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; died August 18, 1716, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada.
 - viii. Jacques Tessier dit Lavigne, born August 29, 1717, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; died January 28, 1776, in Berthier, Quebec, Canada; married (1) Marie-Josephthe Beaudoin February 22, 1740, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; born June 10, 1714, in Monteregie, Quebec, Canada; died March 16, 1757, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada (2) Marie Saulquin October 17, 1757, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; born July 21, 1737, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada.
 - ix. Marie-Charlotte Tessier dit Lavigne, born April 24, 1719, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; died November 7, 1737, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada.
 - x. Francois Tessier dit Lavigne born May 4, 1721, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; died November 28, 1760, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada.
 - 432 xi. **Jean-Baptiste Tessier dit Lavigne**, born March 26, 1723, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; died June 19, 1791, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada; married (1) Marie-Therese Foucault-Urbain January 8, 1748, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; born April 24, 1728, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; died July 28, 1756, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada (2) Marie Genevieve (Jenny) Guerin August 22, 1762, in Terrebonne, Quebec, Canada; born April 6, 1723, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died October 25, 1785, in Quebec, Canada.
 - xii. Joseph Tessier dit Lavigne, born March 4, 1725.
 - xiii. Marie-Josephthe Tessier dit Lavigne, born July 4, 1727, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; died July 29, 1727, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada.

866. Guillaume Urbain, born abt. 1694 in Quebec, Canada. He was the son of **Urbain Foucault** and **Jeanne Rossignol**. He married **867. Marie-Anne Riviere** March 20, 1719, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada.

867. Marie-Anne Riviere, born abt. 1695 in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; died June 12, 1785, in St-Eustache, Laurentides, Quebec, Canada. She was the daughter of **Martin Crossonneau** and **Renee Desjardins**.

Children of Guillaume Urbain and Marie-Anne Riviere:

- i. Louis Foucault; married (1) Marie-Josephthe Caille January 14, 1755, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada (2) Marie Desjardins November 3, 1762, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada.
- ii. Marie-Anne Foucault born abt. 1719; died March 14, 1790, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada; married Jean-Baptiste Joly August 2, 1762, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada.
- 433 iii. **Marie-Therese Foucault-Urbain**, born April 24, 1728, in L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; died July 28, 1756, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada ; married Jean-Baptiste Tessier dit Lavigne January 8, 1748, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; born March 26, 1723, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; died June 19, 1791, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada.
- iv. Joseph Foucault, born abt. 1736; married Marie-Louise Maisonneuve February 2, 1761, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1741.

Generation 11

1024. Jeremias Spieth, born May 11, 1680, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died March 23, 1751, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He was the son of **2048. Hans Spieth** and **2049. Barbara Spieth**. He married **1025. Anna Barbara Haug** November 2, 1710, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

1025. Anna Barbara Haug, born January 13, 1686, in Liebersbronn, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 4, 1760, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. She was the daughter of **2050. Michael Haug** and **2051. Margaretha Fischer**.

Church records list Jeremias Spieth's occupation as "vine dresser."

Children of Jeremias Spieth and Anna Barbara Haug:

- i. Anna Margreta Spieth, born November 23, 1711, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died December 8, 1711, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 512 ii. **Johannes Spieth**, born April 24, 1713, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died February 10, 1768, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Anna Margaretha Halm November 19, 1737, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born November 17, 1717, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died May 8, 1781, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iii. Anna Margreta Spieth, born April 14, 1718, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died July 6, 1720, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iv. Euphrosina Spieth, born December 21, 1719, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- v. Anna Maria Spieth, born September 22, 1725, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died March 13, 1779, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Johann Caspar Zaininger August 17, 1751, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born January 6, 1711, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died May 26, 1776, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

1026. Joseph Halm, born July 19, 1695, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died October 12, 1757, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He was the son of **Johann Georg Halm** and **Anna Margareta Jung**. He married **1027. Anna Barbara Laiss** July 24, 1714, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

1027. Anna Barbara Laiss, born June 8, 1689, in Hebsack, Rems-Murr-Kreis, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died July 20, 1769, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. She was the daughter of **Michael Laiss** and **Catharina**.

Church records list Joseph Halm's occupation as "vine dresser".

Children of Joseph Halm and Anna Barbara Laiss:

- i. Maria Cleophe Halm, born May 30, 1715, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 10, 1789, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Johann Michael Pfisterer July 4, 1746, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born September 11, 1718, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died October 21, 1757, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 513 ii. **Anna Margaretha Halm**, born November 17, 1717, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died May 8, 1781, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Johannes Spieth November 19, 1737, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born April 24, 1713, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died February 10, 1768, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iii. Jacobina Halm, born June 7, 1718, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iv. Johann Caspar Halm, born June 20, 1723, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died July 18, 1771, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Anna Catharina Osswald July 9, 1748, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born abt. 1723.
- v. Rosina Barbara Halm, born June 14, 1725, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died October 15, 1725, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- vi. Johann Jacob Halm, born October 8, 1727, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 14, 1809, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Christina Catharina Ehmert

October 30, 1753, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born November 25, 1727, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 10, 1803, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

- vii. Anna Catharina Halm, born May 4, 1730, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 15, 1730, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- viii. Balthazar Halm, born May 4, 1730, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

1028. Friederich Jacob Spieth, born October 18, 1670, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 3, 1735, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He was the son of **2056. Jerg Spieth** and **2057 Anna Ilg**. He married **1029. Anna Catharina Lang** November 21, 1699, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

1029. Anna Catharina Lang, born June 6, 1671, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died February 14, 1735, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. She was the daughter of **2058. Georg Lang** and **2059. Catharina Spieth**.

Children of Friederich Jacob Spieth and Anna Catherina Lang:

- 514 i. **Georg Friedrich Spieth**, born December 9, 1700, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 8, 1767, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Euphrosina Schumacher November 16, 1728, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born June 25, 1708, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died March 16, 1773, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- ii. Anna Catharina Spieth, born April 10, 1707, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

1030. Conrad Schumacher, born August 22, 1677, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died January 26, 1677, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He was the son of **2060. Michael Schumacher** and **2061. Anna Spieth**. He married **1031. Elizabetha Eberspaecher** May 29, 1705, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

1031. Elizabetha Eberspaecher, born May 11, 1669, in Liebersbronn, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 5, 1737, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. She was the daughter of **2062. Johannes Eberspaecher** and **2063. Magdalena Binder**.

Children of Conrad Schumacher and Elizabetha Eberspaecher:

- i. Johann Conrad Schumacher, born April 22, 1707, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died September 26, 1717, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 515 ii. **Euphrosina Schumacher**, born June 25, 1708, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died March 16, 1773, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Georg Friedrich Spieth November 16, 1728, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born December 9, 1700, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 8, 1767, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iii. Maria Magdalena Schumacher, born July 28, 1709, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died January 20, 1722, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iv. Elizabetha Schumacher, born January 16, 1712, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- v. Juliana Schumacher, born February 16, 1714, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died October 2, 1762, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Thomas Reuss May 1, 1733, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born abt. 1714.

1036. Johann Georg Spieth, born September 3, 1665, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died February 7, 1748, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He was the son of **2048. Hans Spieth (Johannes der Jungere)**, and **2049. Barbara Spieth**. He Married **1037. Anna Maria Berner** July 27, 1700, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

1037. Anna Maria Berner, born July 8, 1672, in Altdorf, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died December 13, 1744, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. She was the daughter of **2074. Jacob Berner**, born abt. 1640; died abt. 1700.

Children of Johann Georg Spieth and Anna Maria Berner:

- i. Johann Georg Spieth, born April 26, 1701, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died March 7, 1764, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Anna Maria, born November 2, 1701; died April 2, 1766, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- ii. Philipp Spieth, born April 20, 1703, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died January 19, 1773, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married (1) Christina Schumacher July 16, 1726, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born January 11, 1699, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died May 24, 1730, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany (2) Maria Magdalena Muenzenmayer November 13, 1731, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born August 12, 1708, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died August 24, 1788, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 518 iii. **Johann Melchior Spieth**, born November 6, 1709, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died October 17, 1784, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Anna Catharina Scheuerlen May 20, 1732, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born March 31, 1704, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died February 21, 1782, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

1038. Johann Jacob Scheuerlen, born August 27, 1678, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He was the son of **Johann Georg Scheuerlen** and **Anna Eberspaecher**. He married **1039. Anna Margareta Traub** November 23, 1700, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

1039. Anna Margareta Traub, born October 3, 1670, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died January 22, 1744, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. She was the daughter of **Michael Traub** and **Catherina Jung**.

Children of Joseph Jacob Scheuerlen and Anna Margareta Traub:

- i. Anna Barbara Scheuerlen, born September 4, 1701, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died September 15, 1701, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 519 ii. **Anna Catharina Scheuerlen**, born March 31, 1704, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died February 21, 1782, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Johann Melchior Spieth May 20, 1732, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born November 6, 1709, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died October 17, 1784, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iii. Johann Georg Scheuerlen, born May 6, 1710, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 4, 1782, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Anna Barbara Bracher January 31, 1730, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born September 16, 1707, in Ebersbach, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died October 23, 1783, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. *Church records list Johann's occupations as "grave digger" and "vine dresser."*
- iv. Johann Jacob Scheuerlen, born October 29, 1709, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died March 1, 1722, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

1312. Johann Jurg Meisser, born in 1680, in Lower Palatine, Germany; died in 1704 in Schoharie Valley, New York. He married **1313. Anna Margaretha Wohlauf**.

1313. Anna Margaretha Wohlauf.

After immigration, Johann settled permanently in the Schoharie Valley area of New York.

Child of Johann Jurg Meisser and Anna Margaretha Wohlauf:

- 656 i. **Johann Michael Meiser**, born in 1703 in Bayern, Rheinland-Pfalz, Germany; died in 1745 in Millbach, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania; married Anna Elizabeth Sixt; born January 25, 1694, in Nassau, Deggendorf, Bayern, Germany; died July 19, 1745, in Muhlback, Pennsylvania.

1314. Johann Philip Sixt, born in 1656 in Marienfels, Nassau, Hessen, Germany; died in 1710 in Mohawk Valley, Schoharie County, New York. He married **1315. Anna Elizabeth Gertrud** abt. 1680.

1315. Anna Elizabeth Gertrud, born in 1658 in Marienfels, Nassau, Hessen, Germany; died in 1695 in New York.

John Phillip was from Marienfels, a municipality in the district of Rhein-Lahn, in Rhineland-Palatinate, in western Germany, southeast of Ehr, near Koblenz. In the 17th century, this area was comprised of electoral states of the Holy Roman Empire, and their rulers each had a vote toward who became Emperor. It included Alsace, Lorraine, Wuerttemberg, Baden, Mainz, and Treves and ran from Cologne to Mannheim.

John Philip was possibly a son of Hans Bernhardt Sixt, church elder at Ehr. In about 1680, when he was 24 years old, John Philip married Anna Elizabeth Gertraud (Gertrud). He left Germany in the early 18th century as part of the great Palatine emigration. The family name might be "Zecht," rather than Sixt.

In the late seventeenth century, Louis XIV's France was waging war throughout the Palatine to push the French kingdom's borders out to the Rhine. Religious conflicts between a Protestant population and a Catholic ruler followed. Calvinists, Lutherans, and French Huguenots who refused to convert to Catholicism suffered greatly at Louis' hand. Finally, in the winter of 1708, record low temperatures froze the Rhine River and closed this waterway for five weeks. Grapevines died, cattle froze, and any wine from previous harvests was ruined. With two previous years of crop failure, there was no immediate recovery in sight. For thirty years leading up to this point, the Germans of the Palatine had endured war, religious persecution, and now potential starvation, and for many this was the final blow.

In 1709, Britain passed a naturalization act that allowed any foreigner who took oaths professing to be a Protestant and pledging allegiance to the British government would be immediately naturalized, and have all privileges held by English-born citizens, and all for the cost of one shilling. These offers brought opportunities for a new life. Under Queen Anne's direction, land speculators, who had obtained land patents in the colonies, sent agents to the Palatines with offers of forty acres of land plus paid transportation to the colonies. In addition to the goal of supporting these Protestants, resettling these emigrants to New York, north of New York City, would provide a buffer against the French in Canada.

The emigration took place via England, and at one point, 14,000 German emigrants were camped in Britain in Blackheath, Greenwich Heath, and other sites near London, in appalling conditions. The first German emigrants began arriving in England in May 1709. Of the 13,000 Germans who reached London in that year, about 3000, including the Philip Sixt family, continued on to the New York colony. Most of the Palatines destined for New York began boarding ships in December 1709, but these ships did not leave England until April 1710. Conditions on the ships were poor. Food and water were spoiled, vermin ran rampant, and illness spread quickly. Many of the emigrants, especially the elderly and children, died either on board ship or shortly after landing. After spending over three months shipboard while still in port, and then three months crossing the Atlantic, the suffering had been intense. Upon arriving in New York, they were housed in a tent city on what is now Governor's Island.

Johann Philip Sixt and family arrived in the New York colony on June 14, 1710, aboard the *James & Elizabeth*, among the third set of arrivals in America. They were Lutherans, and he was a husbandman and vine dresser. Did Johann Philip come to America with the intent of founding a vineyard? Did he possibly emigrate with like-minded Rhineland vintners? Some of the country's oldest vineyards can be found in the Hudson River Valley of New York. While his family went on, John Philip Sixt appears to have died within months of his arrival in America.

Children of Johan Philip Sixt and Anna Elizabeth Gertrud:

- i. Johann Gerhardt Sixt, born in Marienfels, Rhein-Lahn-Krels, Rheinland-Pfalz, Germany; died in 1692 in Marienfels, Rhein-Lahn-Krels, Rheinland-Pfalz, Germany.
- ii. Johann Peter Sixt, born January, 1688, in Marienfels, Nassau, Germany.
- iii. Johann Henrich Sixt, born September 4, 1689, in Marienfels, Nassau, Hessen, Germany.
- 657 iv. **Anna Elizabeth Sixt**, born January 25, 1694, in Nassau, Deggendorf, Bayern, Germany; died July 19, 1745, in Muhlbach, Pennsylvania.
- v. Anna Magdalena Sixt, born September 23, 1696, in Marienfels, Rhein-Lahn-Krels, Rheinland-Pfalz, Germany; died July 19, 1710.

1464. Thomas Owsley, born before March 27, 1697, in Stafford County, Virginia; died July 4, 1750, in Fairfax County, Virginia. He was the son of **2928. Major Thomas Owsley** and **2929. Ann Harris**. He married **1465. Ann**.

1465. Ann, born abt. 1707 in Glooston, Leicestershire, England; died March 3, 1751, in Stafford County, Virginia.

Thomas Owsley was a prominent citizen and major landowner in northern Virginia. Thomas belonged to Overwharton Parish in Stafford County, Virginia, and was later a member of Hamilton Parish in Prince William County, Virginia.

On February 28, 1739, Thomas Owsley first served as a Pilot of a survey of property for Jeremiah Brenaugh. A Pilot needed to have familiarity with local landmarks, and Thomas guided the surveyor to the survey area. He did so again on seven more occasions until October 30, 1741. In addition, he served as a chain carrier on three occasions. This duty was one generally assigned only to persons of honesty and trust to ensure the tracts to be surveyed were measured accurately.

Thomas and his wife Ann were parents of (perhaps) ten children; ten were named in Thomas Owsley's will in 1750. Based on DNA results completed from 2003 through 2005 by descendants of Thomas Owsley, it is clear that John Owsley (the second child named in the will) could not have been a biological son of Thomas Owsley. It seems probable that John was informally adopted into the family, and may actually have been the son of a close relation. While John's true parentage will likely remain a mystery, he was definitely known during his lifetime as a son of Thomas and Ann Owsley.

Children of Thomas Owsley and Ann:

- 732 i. **Thomas Owsley III**, born abt. 1731 in Prince William County, Virginia; died November 1, 1796, in Madison County, Kentucky; married Mary Middleton abt. 1746 in Fairfax County, Virginia; born abt. 1730 in Piscataway, Prince George's County, Maryland; died September 16, 1808, in Crab Orchard, Lincoln County, Kentucky.
- ii. John Owsley, born abt. 1734 in Prince William County, Virginia; died September 14, 1764, in Loudoun County, Virginia; married Ann Stephens abt. 1755 in Loudoun County, Virginia; born abt. 1735 in Stafford, Stafford County, Virginia; died abt. 1810 in Tennessee.
- iii. William Owsley, born abt. 1736 in Prince William County, Virginia; died October, 1762, in Loudoun County, Virginia.
- iv. Newdigate Owsley, born abt. 1738 in Prince William County, Virginia; died January 21, 1797, in Hancock County, Georgia; married Mary Ann Davis abt. 1761 in Stafford, Stafford County, Virginia; born abt. 1738 in Stafford, Stafford County, Virginia; died January 21, 1797, in Hancock County, Georgia.
- v. Sarah Owsley, born abt. 1740 in Prince William County, Virginia; died abt. 1808 in Clark County, Kentucky.
- vi. Pointz Owsley, born abt. 1742 in Prince William County, Virginia; died January 21, 1797, in Hancock County, Georgia.
- vii. Ann Owsley, born April 26, 1744, in Fairfax County, Virginia; died February 5, 1823, in Laurens County, South Carolina; married Edward Garrett II June 2, 1759, in New Kent County, Virginia; born August 31, 1733, in New Kent, Fairfax County, Virginia; died August 24, 1974, in Warrior Creek, Laurens County, South Carolina.
- viii. Elizabeth Owsley, born abt. 1746 in Fairfax County, Virginia; died abt. 1750 in Fairfax County, Virginia.
- ix. Jane Owsley, born abt. 1748 in Fairfax County, Virginia; died abt. 1750.
- x. Weldon Owsley, born abt. 1749 in Fairfax County, Virginia; died between 1815 and 1820 in Hancock County, Georgia.

1466. Thomas Middleton, born January 29, 1706, in Piscataway in Prince George's County, Maryland; died April 13, 1767, in Loudoun County, Virginia. He was the son of **2932. Thomas Middleton** and **2933. Penelope Hatton**. He married **1467. Ann Bayne** abt. 1729 in Maryland.

1467. Ann Bayne, born abt. 1712 in Piscataway, Prince George's County, Maryland; died April 13, 1767, in Loudoun County, Virginia. She was the daughter of **2934. Walter Bayne** and **2935. Martha Hawkins**.

Children of Thomas Middleton and Ann Bayne:

- 733 i. **Mary Middleton**, born abt. 1730 in Piscutaway, Prince George's County, Maryland; died September 16, 1808, in Crab Orchard, Lincoln County, Kentucky; married Thomas Owsley abt. 1746 in Fairfax County, Virginia; born abt. 1731 in Prince William County, Virginia; died November 1, 1796, in Madison county, Kentucky.
- ii. Thomas Middleton, born abt. 1732 in Garrard County, Kentucky; died abt 1809 in Nelson County, Kentucky; married Nancy, born abt. 1736 in Maryland; died abt. 1809 probably in Bullitt County, Kentucky.
- iii. Hatton Middleton, born abt. 1734 in Garrard County, Kentucky.
- iv. Benjamin Middleton, born abt. 1736 in Garrard County, Kentucky.
- v. Walter Middleton, born abt. 1738 in Garrard County, Kentucky; died in Lincoln County, Kentucky, Married Elizabeth Chatwell.
- vi. Sarah Middleton, born abt. 1740 in Garrard County, Kentucky.

1488. Abraham Joseph LeRoux, born March 29, 1662, in Huguenot Colony, Mannheim, Pfalz, Palatinate, Germany; died January 8, 1712, in Hunterdon, New Jersey. He married **1489. Magdaline Gillet** in 1884 on Staten Island, Richmond County, New York.

1489. Magdaline Gillet, born March 29, 1662, in New Harlem, New York; died abt. 1690 in Kingston, Ulster County, New York.

Abraham LeRoux was a Huguenot who escaped France to the Colonies. Little is known about his life, but we do have an account (accuracy in question) written later on by his grandson, Isaac LaRue. In substance, according to the book *Six Generations of LaRues and Allied Families*, he tells us:

The First LaRue fled from France about the time of the reign of Charles IX because of persecution which prevailed on account of religion. He went to Holland, where he married and had two sons and a daughter. He paid his passage and embarked for America, but died on shipboard and was buried at sea. His wife and three children landed on Rhode Island. The captain of the ship again demanded of her pay for the passage, and attempted to sell the children. The mother rescued the two boys with a hand-spike, but was unable to rescue the daughter. The two boys separated, one going to the North, of whom no correct account can be given. The other went southwardly, married and had one son, whose name was Peter. He afterward married a widow *Carman*, who had an only daughter, Named Phebe, by her first husband, who later became the wife of Peter. Peter's father had three sons, it is believed, by his marriage with the widow *Carman*, one of whom was Named James. Peter's father was born in Holland, his grandfather in France. Peter's sons were Abraham, Isaac and Jacob...

It seems that Charles IX had long expired by the time of these events, and Isaac has inserted the surname of his own wife into the story, *Carman*, where others give the name *Cressen*. The hand spike affair aboard ship is recorded in the Cresson family records of Long Island. Here, the event seems to have been attributed to the wrong branch of the LaRue family.

Child of Abraham Joseph LeRoux and Magdalleine Gillet:

- 744 i. **Peter LaRue**, born March 17, 1688, in Kingston, Ulster County, New York; died July 22, 1783, in Berryville, Frederick County, Virginia; married Elizabeth Cresson abt. 1710 in Kingston, Ulster County, New York; born June 8, 1689, in Philadelphia, Bucks County, Pennsylvania; died 1778 in Frederick County, Virginia.

1538. Lodowyck Ackerman, born in 1654 in Berlicum, Sint-Michielsgestel, Noord-Brabant, Netherlands. He was the son of **3076. David Ackerman** and **3077. Lysbet Bellier**. He married **1539. Jannetje Bleyck**.

1539. Jannetje Bleyck, born February 7, 1666, in Kingston, Ulster County, New York; died in 1698. She was the daughter of **Jacob Bleyck** and **Sarah Putnam**.

Child of Lodowyck Ackerman and Jannetje Bleyck:

- 769 i. **Francijte Ackerman**, born December 25, 1696, in Hackensack, Bergen County, New Jersey; died after 1733 in New York; married Samuel Williams in 1721 in Schenectady, Schenectady County, New York; born abt. 1690 in New York; died in 1722 in New York.

1540. Isaac Delamater, born in 1658 in Flatbush, Kings County, New York. He was the son of **3080. Claude LeMaistre** and **3081. Hester DuBois**. He married **1541. Cornelia Everts** December 3, 1681, in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York. **1541. Cornelia Everts**, born in 1663 in Albany, Albany County, New York.

Children of Isaac Delamater and Cornelia Everts:

- i. Hester Delamater, born in 1683 in New York; married Simon Van Ness in 1701, born in 1670 in New York.
- ii. Evertje Delamater, born January 14, 1685, in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York; died in 1732 in New York.
- 770 iii. **John Delamater**, born January 16, 1687, in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York; died in 1743 in Montanyes Flat, Westchester County, New York; married Annetje Waldron June 11, 1714, in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York; born March 16, 1691, in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York; died in 1753.
- iv. Isaac Delamater, born March 29, 1693, in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York; died in 1760 in Kingston, Ulster County, New York.
- v. Abraham Delamater, born March 29, 1693, in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York; died December 8, 1771 in New York, New York.
- vi. Rebecca Delamater, born November 25, 1696, in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York; died April 20, 1775, in Amenia, Dutchess County, New York.
- vii. Jacob Delamater, born April 9, 1699, in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York; died in 1760.
- viii. Susannah Delamater, born in 1701 in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York; died in March, 1729 in New York, New York; married John Barendsze Waldron in 1719 in New York, New York.
- ix. Cornelia Delamater, born in 1705 in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York; died in 1770.

1544. Joshua Knapp, born in 1662; died in 1750. He was the son of **3088. Joshua Knapp** and **3089. Hannah Close**. He married (1) **1545. Elizabeth Reynolds** March 16, 1686/87 (2) Abigail Butler.

1545. Elizabeth Reynolds, born in August, 1667. She was the daughter of **Jonathan Reynolds** and **Rebecca**.

Joshua was a Proprietor in Stamford, a Justice of the Peace and a member of the Congregational church.

Children of Joshua Knapp and Elizabeth Reynolds:

- i. Isaac Knapp, born abt. 1690; married Rebecca Reynolds January 29, 1727/28.
- ii. Amy Elizabeth Knapp, born in 1699; married John Rundle in 1714; born in 1670.
- iii. Jonathan Knapp, born abt. 1702; died abt. 1779; married Mary Husted.
- iv. Ebenezer Knapp, born abt. 1704; died after 1749; married Elizabeth Finch January 7, 1724.
- v. Sarah Knapp, born in 1706; died in 1737.
- vi. Rebecca Knapp, born in 1707; married Jacob (or John) Rundle.
- 772 vii. **John Knapp**, born March 1, 1708; died after 1761; married (1) Martha Weed (2) Abigail Close January 14, 1730/31, in Greenwich, Fairfield County, New York.

1552. Joseph Haynes, born August 4, 1689, in Haverhill, Essex County, Massachusetts; died in 1756 in Quebec, Canada. He was the son of **3104. Jonathan Haynes** and **3105. Sarah Moulton**. He married (1) **1553. Marguerite Marois** February 12, 1709/10, in L'Ange-Gardien, Quebec, Canada (2) Marie-Dorothee Lessard May 30, 1718, in Notre Dame, Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; born August 20, 1691, in Ste. Anne, Quebec, Canada; died October 23, 1724, in l'Hopital Hoptel-Dieu de Quebec, Quebec, Canada (3) Marie Francoise Pinel Lafrance July 1, 1726, in Notre Dame, Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; born February 28, 1696/97, in Riviere Ouelle, Kamouraska, Quebec, Canada; died February 26, 1728/29 (4) Catherine Josephte Mignerion January 16, 1731/32, in Ste. Foye, Quebec, Canada; born April 25, 1706, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; died in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada.

1553. Marguerite Marois, born November 10, 1687, in Chateau Richer, Quebec, Canada; died April 27, 1717, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada. She was the daughter of **Guillaume Marois** and **Catherine Laberge**.

Passed down family stories:

On August 15, 1696, Joseph Haynes (about seven years old) was captured by Indians, along with his father, Jonathan, and siblings Mary, Thomas, and Jonathan Jr., all within sight of their house. The Indians took them to Penacook, New Hampshire, where they separated into two groups.

One group took Jonathan Sr. and Thomas to Maine. They soon plotted an escape and returned to Haverhill.

Children Mary, Jonathan and Joseph were taken to Canada and sold to the French. Mary was redeemed for one hundred pounds of tobacco, but her two brothers remained in Canada, married there, and became wealthy farmers.

Two years later, Indians ambushed the elderly Jonathan Haynes and executed him; his son Thomas was captured (for the second time) and freed about a year later.

Widow Sarah Haines signed a petition on April 17, 1701, asking that measures be taken to secure the return of six children taken by the Indians from Haverhill, two of them her own.

Years later an expedition to Canada found Jonathan Jr. and Joseph Haynes. They had lost their mother language completely and could only converse with their English relatives through an interpreter. One enquired about his sister, who had one of her fingers cut off by accident a short time before her capture. He recollected the circumstance, and asked if she was still living. Neither of them could be persuaded to return.

Children of Joseph Haynes and Marguerite Marois:

- i. Marie Marguerite Haynes/Hains/Hens, born October 29, 1710, in L'Ange Gardien, Montmorency, Quebec, Canada; died August 15, 1760, in La Durantaye, Quebec, Canada; married Francois Poidras.
- ii. Louis Haynes/Hains, born March 31, 1714, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; died in 1716, Quebec City, Quebec, Canada.
- iii. Marie Hains, born April 23, 1715, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; died November 3, 1771, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; married Pierre Lebeuf.
- 776 iv. **Joseph Louis Hains**, born April 25, 1717, in Quebec, Canada; died January 1745/46, in Cahokia, Illinois. married Marie Constance Chevalier August 30, 1741, in Cheboygan, Michilimackinac; born April 3, 1719, in Michilimackinac; died October 6, 1775, in Mackinac, Michigan Territory.

Children of Joseph Haynes and Marie-Dorothee Lessard:

- i. Marie-Therese Hains, born May 13, 1719; died June 15, 1794, in Montreal, Canada.
- ii. Marie-Madeleine Hains, born October 11, 1720, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada.
- iii. Marie Jean- Joseph Hains, born January 23, 1721/22, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; died between 1723 and 1816.
- iv. Louis-Claude Hains, born May 20, 1723, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; died abt. 1723, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada.
- v. Francoise-Dorothee Hains, born June 25, 1724, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; died abt. 1778, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada.

Children of Joseph Haynes and Marie Pinel Lafrance:

- i. Marie Louise Hains, born April 5, 1727, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada.
- ii. Basile Hains, born February 17, 1728/29, in Quebec; d. March 25, 1729 in Quebec.

Children of Joseph Haynes and Catherine Joseph Haigneron:

- i. Marie Francoise Haynes, born March 16, 1733/34, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; died January 7, 1813, in Longue Pointe, Montreal, Quebec, Canada.
- ii. Jean Baptiste Haynes, born October 2, 1735; died abt. 1735.
- iii. Marie Catherine Haynes, born March 3, 1736/37, in Quebec, Canada; died November 24, 1743.
- iv. Barthelemy Haines, born January 9, 1738/39, in Quebec, Canada; died December 26, 1805, in Quebec, Canada.
- v. Marie Jeanne Haynes, born January 21, 1742/43.

1666. Louis Mercadine. He married **1667. Marie Poitras** December 31, 1845, in Mariau, Castres, Gironde, Aquitaine, France.

1667. Marie Poitras.

Child of Louis Mercadine and Marie Poitras:

- 833 i. **Catherine Mercadine**, born in Mariau, Castres, Gironde, Aquitaine, France; married Etienne Dolque dit Laviolette December 1, 1745, in Mariau, Castres, Gironde, Aquitaine, France; born in Mariau, Castres, Gironde, Aquitaine, France.

1712. Claude-Louis Gauthier dit Larouche, born December 23, 1684, in Quebec, Canada; died April 23, 1731, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada. He was the son of **3424. Jean Gauthier dit Larouche** and **3425. Angelique Lefebvre dit Batanville**. He married **1713. Marie-Francoise Gagne** May 10, 1710, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada.

1713. Marie-Francoise Gagne, born January 22, 1696, in Petit-Riviere-St-Francois, Quebec, Canada; died June, 1778 in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada. She was the daughter of **3426. Ignace Gagne** and **3427. Louise Tremblay**. She married (2) Jean-Baptiste Otis February 9, 1733, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1680 in Dover, New Hampshire, USA; died September 15, 1760, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada.

Children of Claude-Louis Gauthier dit Larouche and Marie-Francoise Gagne:

- 856 i. **Francois Gauthier dit Larouche**, born June 8, 1719, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; died October 29, 1776, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; married Madeleine Nadon November 26, 1742, in St-Francois-Sales, Laval, Quebec; born August 10, 1721, in St-Francois-de-Sales, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died October 27, 1780, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada.
- ii. Marie-Francoise Gauthier dit Larouche, born September 10, 1721, in Xavier, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; married Dominique Bonneau November 8, 1741, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; born May 11, 1722, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; died April 10, 1783, in St-Philippe, Laprairie, Canada.
- iii. Louis Gauthier dit Larouche, born September 7, 1723, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; died April 10, 1793, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; married Felicite Perron October 11, 1747, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; born October 9, 1726, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; died February 10, 1797, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada.
- iv. Antoine Gauthier dit Larouche, born March 20, 1726, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; died March 8, 1799, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; married Genevieve Simard February 14, 1746, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; March 2, 1728, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; died January 26, 1817, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada.
- v. Cecile Gauthier dit Larouche, born October 8, 1728, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; died January 13, 1784, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; married Jacques Simard January 20, 1744, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; born October 22, 1720, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; died December 24, 1783, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada.
- vi. Ambroise Gauthier dit Larouche, born August 2, 1731, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; died March 15, 1801, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; married Elisabeth Tremblay October 29, 1754, in Les Eboulements, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; born April 11, 1733, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; died December 12, 1805, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada.

Children of Jean-Baptiste Otis and Marie-Francoise Gagne:

- i. Genevieve Otis, born November 4, 1733, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; died December 10, 1789, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; married Francois Fortin October 26, 1751, in Petit-Riviere-St-Francois, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; born June 28, 1729, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada.
- ii. Jean-Baptiste Otis, born April 16, 1736, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; died March 1, 1789, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; married Marie-Anne Bolduc May 26, 1761, in St-Joachim, Montmorency, Canada; born March 28, 1732, in St-Joachim, Montmorency, Canada; died June 11, 1808, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada.

1714. Pierre Nadon dit Letourneau, born abt. 1669 in St-Pierre, Saintonge, France; died December 25, 1739, in St-Francois-de-Sales, Laval, Quebec, Canada. He was the son of **Jean Nadon** and **Catherine Baron**. He married **1715. Catherine Labelle** April 26, 1711, in Quebec, Canada.

1715. Catherine Labelle, born July 5, 1692, in Lachenaie, Quebec, Canada; died December 17, 1767, in St-Francois-de-Sales, Laval, Quebec, Canada. She was the daughter of **Guillaume Labelle** and **Anne Charbonneau**.

Children of Pierre Nadon dit Letourneau and Catherine Labelle:

- i. Catherine Nadon, born February 5, 1712, in St-Francois-de-Sales, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died March 20, 1779, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; married Francois Belanger February 25, 1734, in St-Francois-de-Sales, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1708; died March 19, 1774, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada.
- ii. Angelique Nadon, born October 3, 1713, in Riviere-des-Prairies, Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died September 10, 1788, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; married Joseph-Cecile Laporte January 24, 1735, in St-Francois-de-Sales, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born November 22, 1707, in St-Francois-de-Sales, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died May 8, 1791, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada.
- iii. Joachim Nadon, born April 5, 1715, in St-Francois-de-Sales, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died May 3, 1792, in St-Francois-de-Sales, Laval, Quebec, Canada; married Reine Trepanier August 8, 1740, in St-Francois-de-Sales, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born July 13, 1721, in Chateau-Richer, Quebec, Canada.
- iv. Marie-Josephte Nadon, July 22, 1716, in St-Francois-de-Sales, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died January 12, 1761, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; married Jean-Baptiste Sigouin April 27, 1741, in Riviere-des-Prairies, Montreal, Quebec, Canada; born June 1, 1716, in St-Pierre, Ile d'Orleans, Quebec, Canada.
- v. Andre Nadon, born, born March 10, 1718, in St-Francois-de-Sales, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died June 30, 1778, in St-Martin, Laval, Quebec, Canada; married Marguerite Maisonneuve June 13, 1746, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born September 8, 1724, in Lachenaie, Quebec, Canada; died September 9, 1798, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada.
- vi. Pierre Nadon, born March 5, 1720, in Riviere-des-Prairies, Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died July 3, 1781, in St-Francois-de-Sales, Laval, Quebec, Canada; married Marie-Catherine Maisonneuve February 17, 1749, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born November 12, 1731, in Terrebonne, Quebec, Canada.
- 857 vii. **Madeleine Nadon**, born August 10, 1721, in St-Francois-de-Sales, Laval, Quebec, Canada; died October 27, 1780, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; married (1) Francois Gauthier dit Larouche November 26, 1742, in St-Francois-de-Sales, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born June 8, 1719, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; died October 29, 1776, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada (2) Jean-Baptiste Gravel August 18, 1777, in St-Vincent-de-Paul, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born February 2, 1721, in St-Francois-de-Sales, Laval, Quebec, Canada.
- viii. Jean-Baptiste Nadon, born May 23, 1730, in Riviere-des-Prairies, Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died December 4, 1798, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada; married (1) Louise Gagnon January 22, 1753, in St-Francois-de-Sales, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born October 22, 1732, in Quebec, Canada; died August 5, 1765, in Ste-Rose, Laval, Quebec, Canada (2) Archange Pelletier October 13, 1766, in St-Francois-de-Sales, Laval, Quebec, Canada; born May 23, 1744, in L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada.

1728. Urbain Tessier dit Lavigne, born abt. 1625 in Chateau Laville, Angers, Touraine, France; died March 21, 1688/1689, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada. He was the son of **3456. Artus Tessier** and **3457. Jeanne Meine**. He married **1728. Marie Archambault** September 28, 1648, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada.

1729. Marie Archambault, born February 24, 1636, in Dompierre, Rochelle, Aunis, France; died August 16, 1719, in Pointe-aux-Trembles, Quebec, Canada. She was the daughter of **3458. Jacques Archambault** and **3459. Francoise Toureau**.

Urbain was the first Tessier to migrate to Nouvelle France, arriving alone in the settlement of Ville-Marie between 1642 and 1647. Nine other Tessiers followed to Canada from different branches (Tessier-Laplante, Tessier-Marquis, Tessier-Laliberte, etc.), but Urbain Tessier dit Lavigne had the largest family, and by far the largest number of descendants. In 1730, his descendants numbered 420, with the next most prolific, a Marc Tessier, having 47.

It is thought that he was a recruit of M. de la Dauversiere and had lived in the Montreal area for at least a year or two when the first mention of Urbain in Canada occurred: a land grant accorded him by the governor, M. de Maisonneuve, on January 10, 1648. Urbain immediately built a house there.

One of Urbain Tessier's fellow workers, Michel Chauvin, in Montreal since 1644, traveled to Quebec and returned with a young wife named Anne Archambault. Anne had left behind two sisters in Quebec, and we can presume that Michel or his wife mentioned this to Urbain, for in the autumn of that year, on September 28, 1648, both of these sisters were married in Quebec City: Jacqueline Archambault to Paul Chalifou and Marie Archambault to Urbain Tessier. Marie was only twelve years and seven months old at the time. The first children, twins, died young, one on the date of birth, the other five days later. Then followed fifteen more children. Ten would go on to marry and have families, and seven were sons who carried on the family name. Urbain Tessier was one of the first five settlers in Montreal to have a child born there.

An Archambault brother, Denys, had been killed fighting Indians in Montreal. The father, Jacques Archambault, was awarded land in Montreal, right next to Urbain's grant, so Urbain and his father-in-law became neighbors.

By profession, Urbain Tessier was a pit-sawyer and carpenter, a brawny man who, before the time of lumber mills, sawed logs lengthwise by hand and then built things with them. He was also a farmer, skilled with a plow, and, as most had to be in the settlement, an Indian fighter skilled with a musket. The only thing that might have kept him from prominent positions in Ville-Marie, like his brothers-in-law Jean Gervaise and Gilles Lauzon, was his inability to read or write.

Ville-Marie was the settlement that would later become downtown Montreal, but in the seventeenth century, it was no more than a fort built on a spit of land between two rivers, the Saint-Laurent and the smaller Saint-Pierre, surrounded by the houses of a few hundred settlers. Many passed through in exploratory parties to the interior, and those who lived there on the frontier farmed and participated in the fur trade. The Iroquois tribes in the area had banded together with the purpose of the destruction of Ville-Marie, and raids, skirmishes, and all out battles were regular occurrences between 1651 and 1665, when Carignan troops arrived in Nouvelle France. Urbain Tessier, his father-in-law, Jacques Archambault, and other neighbors maintained a stronghold called "L'Enfant-Jesus" against attacks. It was guarded day and night, and if it was taken, demolished, or burned, they were obliged to reconstruct it at the same place at their expense.

Two kinds of temperament made up much of the population: the first were the trappers who went deep into the forest, risking Indian encounters. The civil leaders encouraged these young people seeking adventure and liberty because they provided invaluable services as explorers, guides, and interpreters. The second type, the settlers, were no less courageous, being attacked in small groups and sometimes in mighty raids. The religious leaders encouraged the settlers to have large families to establish the basis of a stable colony. Urbain Tessier is of that second group of pioneers.

In May, 1651, fellow residents Jean Boudart and his wife were victims of an Iroquois raid, the former killed on the spot, and the latter taken away to be burned. Four days afterward, at two o'clock in the morning, the same aggressors tried to burn the brewery, and they set fire to the houses of Michel Chauvin and Urbain Tessier. Urbain took his revenge in first positions in many battles. As Fr. Lauzon reported:

On June 18, 1651, four Frenchmen were attacked by a great number of Iroquois between the fort and Point-Saint-Charles. These Frenchmen, in such small numbers were unarmed, but they found no other protection but a miserable stronghold situated in the midst of a large quantity of felled wood, and there, resolved to cling dearly to life, they started to briskly fire on their assailants. On hearing this noise, one of the oldest colonists, Urbain Tessier dit Lavigne, being the nearest to the place where the attack was being made, was the first to run there in all haste, with as much audacity as good fortune, passing through without accident, with unparalleled agility and speed, over the felled wood; he got into four Iroquois ambushes, was in the line of fire without being wounded, finally arrived in the hut where he joined the besieged, and cheered them by his courageous act. Having heard these shots, one said, "Shall we let them perish?" and they all ran to the combat as to the feast.

Urbain's luck ran out in March, 1661. He was taken prisoner, along with five other settlers he had hired to work his land; four other Montrealers were killed. He was brought to Onnontagué, the Iroquois capital, southwest of Lake Ontario. Three months after his kidnapping, his wife gave birth to a seventh child, the fourth boy. The Baptismal record states that on "the 7th day of June, was baptized Urbain, son of Urbain Tessier, resident taken by the Iroquois, last March 24th, and it is not known if he is dead or alive." While a prisoner, Urbain lost a finger. Urbain's release from captivity occurred on August 16

of the same year, but some accounts relate it as August, 1662, seventeen months after his capture. He was released along with eight others in a prisoner exchange negotiated between Pere Simon Lemoine and Chief Garakontie. His joyous return to Montreal occurred on August 31.

Conflicts with the Indians continued:

At Montreal, a man named Lavergne (Urban Tessier de La Vergne) who had lately returned from captivity among the Iroquois, chanced to rise at midnight and looking out the window, saw by the bright moon light a number of naked warriors stealthily gliding around a corner and crouching near a door in order to kill the first Frenchman who should go out in the morning. He silently awakened his companions, and having the rest of the night for consultation they arranged their plan well, so that some of them sallied from the rear of the house, came cautiously upon the Iroquois, placed them between two fires and captured them all.

Urbain Tessier continued his peaceful labors of land clearing and cultivation of the soil. In 1663, he enrolled as a soldier in the 8th squadron of the Sainte-Famille militia, but his fighting days were mostly over. It was during this year that he disposed of his stronghold of L'Enfant-Jesus to Francois Bailly. On June 25, 1678, Urbain Tessier and his brothers-in-law, Laurent Archambault, Jean Gervaise, and Gilles Lauzon, granted to their father and father-in-law, Jacques Archambault, a life pension of 100 livres "septuagenarian and quite unable to work to earn his living and clothing, for the natural friendship they bear him, as they have always done."

Urbain Tessier dit Lavigne died in Montreal and was buried on March 21, 1698, at Notre-Dame-de-Montreal.

On July 28, 1690, an inventory of the property of Urbain Tessier and a division was made among Marie Archambault and her children. On May 22, 1692, another division of the estate was made concerning some property in town. On January 23, 1702, Marie Archambault relinquished her interest in the estate of her deceased husband in favor of her children. She outlived Urbain by thirty years, dying on August 6, 1719, at Pointe-aux-Trembles, near Montreal.

Urbain Tessier dit Lavigne had accumulated several parcels of land throughout his lifetime. In addition to the first land grant of thirty arpents (French acres, a bit smaller than a modern acre), he made some purchases and was awarded further land as a result of his patriotism in having a large family, and his courageous pioneering exploits. When his sons came of age, some of these lands were deeded off to them, while other plots were deeded to the Catholic Church. One piece of land, in the heart of modern downtown Montreal, is now worth billions of dollars and has been a source of lawsuits between the descendants of Urbain Tessier and the Catholic Church, the Bank of Montreal, and other large institutions for more than three centuries. But that is another story...

Children of Urbain Tessier dit Lavigne and Marie Archambault:

- i. Unnamed Tessier dit Lavigne, born July 19, 1649, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died July 19, 1649, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada.
- ii. Charles Tessier dit Lavigne, born July 19, 1649, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died July 24, 1649, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada.
- iii. Paul Tessier dit Lavigne, born February 5, 1650/1651, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died April 26, 1730, in Longue Pointe, Quebec, Canada; married Marie-Madeleine Cloutier October 13, 1681, in Chateau Richer, Quebec, Canada; born September 24, 1662, in Chateau Richer, Quebec, Canada.
- iv. Madeleine Tessier dit Lavigne, born July, 19 1653, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died abt. 1666, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada.
- v. Laurent Tessier dit Lavigne, born June 3, 1655, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died September 27, 1687, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; married Anne-Genevieve Lemire October 20, 1681, in Quebec, Canada; born March 16, 1663/1664, in Quebec, Canada.
- vi. Louise Tessier dit Lavigne, born March 26, 1657, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died April 9, 1727, in Pointe-aux-Trembles, Quebec, Canada; married Pierre Payet-St-Amour November 23, 1671, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1650, in Fleurence, Bordeaux, Gascogne, France.
- vii. Agnes Tessier dit Lavigne, born March 23, 1658/1659, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died January 24, 1733, in Pointe-aux-Trembles, Quebec, Canada; Married Guillaume Richard November 26, 1675, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1653, in St Leger, Saintogne, France; died July 8, 1690, in Pointe-aux-Trembles, Quebec, Canada.
- viii. Urbain Tessier dit Lavigne, born June 7, 1661, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died March 24 1684/1686, in

Montreal, Quebec, Canada.

- ix. Jean Tessier dit Lavigne, born June 24, 1663, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died December 7, 1734 in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; married Jeanne LeBer November 21, 1686, in Laprairie, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1671, in Laprairie, Quebec, Canada; died December 4, 1687, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada. *A man named Jean LeRoy dit LaPensee petitioned in court, alleging that Jean Tessier dit Lavigne had run over two of his children with a loaded cart, resulting in serious injuries. The case was settled in arbitration, in favor of Sieur LeRoy dit LaPensee. Urbain Tessier paid all costs of court, witnesses. etc.*
- x. Claude Tessier dit Lavigne, born December 25, 1665 in Montreal, Quebec, Canada.
- xi. Jacques Tessier dit Lavigne, born May 24, 1668, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died June 23, 1669, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada.
- xii. Catherine-Petronille Tessier dit Lavigne, born March 18, 1669/1670, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died May 19, 1751, in Pointe-aux-Trembles, Montreal, Canada; married Pierre Janot dit Lachipelle in Notre Dame de Montreal, Montreal, Quebec, Canada; born February 27, 1659/1660, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died July 2, 1725, in Pointe-aux-Trembles, Quebec, Canada. *Pierre Janot dit Lachipelle- was described as an "engageur ouest": a voyageur to the west.*
- xiii. Jean-Baptiste Tessier dit Lavigne, born January 26, 1671/1672, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died March 20, 1735/1736, in Longueuil, Quebec, Canada; married Elisabeth Renault (possibly Regnault or Renaud) in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1681, in Quebec, Canada; died November 11, 1747, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada.
- xiv. Pierre Tessier dit Lavigne, born February 21, 1673/1674, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died February 23, 1673/1674, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada.
- xv. Jacques Tessier dit Lavigne, born March 2, 1674/1675, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died May 9, 1738, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; married Marie Adhemar May 10, 1699, in Notre Dame, Montréal, Quebec, Canada; born October 28, 1679, in Champlain, Quebec, Canada; died May 17, 1754, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada.
- 864 xvi. **Ignace Tessier dit Lavigne**, born March 11, 1677, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died March 3, 1747, in Repentigny, Quebec, Canada; married Marguerite-Therese Lussier May 23, 1703, in Repentigny, Quebec, Canada; born September 3, 1683, in Varennes, Quebec, Canada; died May 7, 1748, in Repentigny, Quebec, Canada.
- xvii. Nicolas Tessier dit Lavigne, born June 17, 1679, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died January 4, 1757, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada.

1730. Jacques Lussier, born abt. 1646 in St-Eustache, Paris, France; died June 12, 1713, in Sorel, Quebec, Canada. He was the son of **Jacques Lussier** and **Marguerite Darmine**. He married (1) Charlotte Lamarche September 30, 1669, in Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1649 in Paris, France (2) **1731. Catherine Clerice**, October 12, 1671, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada.

1731. Catherine Clerice, born abt. 1653 in St-Sulpice, Paris, France; died March 1, 1715, in Varennes, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada. She was the daughter of **Pierre Clerice** and **Marie Lefebvre**.

Child of Jacques Lussier and Charlotte Lamarche:

- i. Marie Lussier, born February 3, 1671, in Paris, France; died May 20, 1695, in Boucherville, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada.

Children of Jacques Lussier and Catherine Clerice:

- i. Unnamed Lussier, born abt. 1672 in Boucherville, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada; died abt. 1672 in Boucherville, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada.
- ii. Christophe Lussier, born September 15, 1673, in Boucherville, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada; died February 5, 1752, in Varennes, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada; married Catherine Gauthier November 12, 1696, in Varennes, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada; born November 5, 1673, in Trois-Rivieres, Quebec, Canada; died February 7, 1756, in Varennes, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada.
- iii. Pierre Lussier, born May 23, 1675, in Boucherville, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada; died March 3, 1720, in Longueuil, Quebec, Canada; married Marguerite Viau September 13, 1699, in Varennes, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada; born December 4, 1680, in Boucherville, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada; died November 13, 1754, in Longueuil, Quebec, Canada.

- iv. Catherine Lussier, born January 20, 1677, in Boucherville, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada; died August 10, 1719, in Boucherville, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada; married Jacques David October 11, 1690, in Boucherville, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1665.
- v. Jacques Lussier, born September 18, 1678, in Boucherville, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada; married Marie Senecal July 10, 1702, in Varennes, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1685, in Boucherville, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada.
- vi. Francois Lussier, born July 10, 1680, in Boucherville, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada; died July 27, 1680, in Boucherville, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada.
- vii. Marie-Madeleine Lussier, born September 20, 1681, in Pointe-aux-Trembles, Montreal, Quebec, Canada; married Michel Petit February 4, 1699, in Varennes, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1677, in Quebec, Canada.
- 865 viii. **Marguerite-Therese Lussier**, born September 3, 1683, in Varennes, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada; died May 7, 1748, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; married Ignace Tessier dit Lavigne May 23, 1703, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; born March 11, 1677, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died March 3, 1747, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada.
- ix. Jean-Baptiste Lussier, born August 11, 1685, in Boucherville, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada; died November 2, 1708, in Varennes, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada; married Marie-Francoise Foisy dit Lafreniere October 28, 1707, in St-Sulpice, Quebec, Canada; born January 21, 1688, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; died April 5, 1737, in Varennes, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada.
- x. Jean Lussier, born March 2, 1687, in Boucherville, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada; died December 10, 1687, in Boucherville, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada.
- xi. Marie-Louise Lussier, born March 27, 1689, in Boucherville, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada; Married Jean-Baptiste Bousquet abt. 1703, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; born September 3, 1674, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada.
- xii. Marie-Jeanne Lussier, born February 23, 1692, in Boucherville, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada; married Antoine Foisy October 23, 1707, in Repentigny, L'Assomption, Quebec, Canada; born June 15, 1681, in Champlain, Quebec; died March 26, 1760, in Varennes, Monteregie, Quebec, Canada.

Generation 12

2048. Hans Spieth (Johannes der Jungere), born March 5, 1641, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died October 3, 1716, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He was the son of **4096. Johannes Spieth** and **4097. Margareta Zuber**. He married **2049. Barbara Spieth** June 3, 1662.

2049. Barbara Spieth, born July 23, 1642, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died March 30, 1725, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. She was the daughter of **4098. Georg Spieth** and **4099. Anna Nagel**.

Children on Hans Spieth and Barbara Spieth:

- i. Anna Spieth, born January 12, 1664, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 20, 1744, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 1036 ii. **Johann Georg Spieth**, born September 3, 1665, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died February 7, 1748, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Anna Maria Berner July 27, 1700, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born July 8, 1672, in Altdorf, Boblingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died December 13, 1744, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iii. Hans Jacob Spieth, born June 1, 1667, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iv. Michel Spieth, born December 13, 1668, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- v. Anna Maria Spieth, born July 30, 1670, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 17, 1698, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- vi. Hans Conrad Spieth, born January 19, 1672, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died February 4, 1672, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- vii. Hans Conrad Spieth, born March 25, 1673, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died August 29, 1684, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- viii. Barbara Spieth, born March 10, 1675, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died February 5,

- 1751, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Johann Ludwig Traub June 12, 1708, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born December 30, 1678, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died January 7, 1754, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- ix. Adam Spieth, born January 5, 1677, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died in Strumpfelnbach, Germany.
 - x. Eva Spieth, born September 26, 1678, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died September 28, 1678, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
 - 1024 xi. **Jeremias Spieth**, born May 11, 1680, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died March 23, 1751, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Anna Barbara Haug November 2, 1710, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born January 13, 1686, in Liebersbronn, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 4, 1760, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
 - xii. Margareta Spieth, born March 19, 1683, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died September 8, 1683, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
 - xiii. Regina Magdalena Spieth, born August 31, 1684, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
 - xvi. Jerg Spieth, born March 16, 1686, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
 - xv. Tobias Spieth, born April 14, 1689, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

2050. Michael Haug, born May 23, 1655, in Liebersbronn, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He was the son of **Christian Haug** and **Catherine Sohn**. He married **2051. Margaretha Fischer** April 8, 1678, in Esslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

2051. Margaretha Fischer, born February 20, 1654, in Esslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. She was the daughter of **Jacob Fischer** and **Christina Halm**.

Children of Michael Haug and Margaretha Fischer:

- i. Johannes Haug, born January 18, 1679, in Liebersbronn, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- ii. Johann Jacob Haug, born September 7, 1680, in Liebersbronn, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iii. Johann Conrad Haug, born October 16, 1681, in Liebersbronn, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iv. Anna Christina Haug, born June 14, 1683, in Liebersbronn, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 4, 1760, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 1025 v. **Anna Barbara Haug**, born January 13, 1686, in Liebersbronn, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 4, 1760, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Jeremias Spieth November 2, 1710, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born May 11, 1680, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany, died March 23, 1751, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- vi. Anna Margaretha Haug, born April 18, 1690, in Liebersbronn, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- vii. Anna Magdalena Haug, born October 6, 1697, in Liebersbronn, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

2056. Jerg Spieth, born December 29, 1643, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 17, 1709, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He was the son of **4112. Jerg Spieth** and **4113. Maria Nagel**. He married **2057. Ana Ilg** September 17, 1668, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

2057. Anna Ilg, born September 4, 1641, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 18, 1716, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

Children on Jerg Spieth and Anna Ilg:

- 1028 i. **Friderich Jacob Spieth**, born October 18, 1670, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 3, 1735, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Anna Catherina Lang November 21, 1699; born June 6, 1671, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died February 14, 1735, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- ii. Georg Spieth, born August 14, 1672, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died March 24, 1687, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iii. Hans Caspar Spieth, born January 11, 1678, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died October 6, 1755, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Anna Catherina Spieth September 5, 1702, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born abt. 1678; died October 24, 1744, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

- iv. Conrad Spieth, born May 27, 1680, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died October 3, 1684, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- v. Anna Maria Spieth, born October 1, 1682, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died May 15, 1683, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

2058. Georg Lang, born August 30, 1631, in Zell am Neckar, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died March 3, 1676, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He was the son of **4116. Hans Lang** and **4117. Margaretha**. He married **2059. Catharina Spieth** October 19, 1658, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

2059. Catharina Spieth, born February 20, 1639, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 19, 1713, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. She was the daughter of **4118. Hans Spieth** and **4119. Agnes Ketz**.

Children on Georg Lang and Catharina Spieth:

- i. Johannes Georg Lang, born January 15, 1660, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died August 27, 1715, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married (1) Barbara Merkhlin March 28, 1688, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born December 7, 1659, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died March 22, 1697, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany (2) Anna Maria, born abt. 1670.
- ii. Christoph Lang, born April 26, 1662, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died February 24, 1726, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Catharina Schumacher August 31, 1686, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born December 5, 1652, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died March 15, 1698, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iii. Andreas Lang, born July 6, 1666, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died December 23, 1748, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Barbara Zuber September 18, 1694, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born December 24, 1654, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died November 10, 1725, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 1029 iv. **Anna Catharina Lang**, born June 6, 1671, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died February 14, 1735, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Friederich Jacob Spieth November 21, 1699, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born October 18, 1670, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 3, 1735, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

2060. Michael Schumacher, born October 2, 1638, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 11, 1692, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He was the son of **4120. Georg Schumacher** and **4121. Anna**. He married **2061. Anna Spieth** April 9, 1662, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

2061. Anna Spieth, born abt. 1614, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died December 13, 1685, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. She was the daughter of **4098. Georg Spieth** and **4099. Anna Nagel**.

Children of Michael Schumacher and Anna Spieth:

- i. Anna Schumacher, born June 21, 1662, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- ii. Barbara Schumacher, born December 9, 1663, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany, died December 20, 1663, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iii. Maria Schumacher, born December 1, 1664, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died February 2, 1705, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Johannes Maul November 25, 1690, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born May 7, 1662, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died September 17, 1740, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iv. Michael Schumacher, born September 22, 1666, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died September 20, 1669, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- v. Catharina Schumacher, born March 5, 1670, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died May 3, 1716, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- vi. Barbara Schumacher, born January 4, 1672, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died January 10, 1672, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- vii. Michel Schumacher, born April 28, 1673, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

- viii. Anna Margarita/Magdalena Schumacher, born June 7, 1675, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died July 10, 1676, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 1030 ix. **Conrad Schumacher**, born August 22, 1677, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died January 26, 1735, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Elizabetha Eberspaecher May 29, 1705, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born May 11, 1669, in Liebersbronn, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 5, 1737, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

2062. Johannes Eberspaecher, born October 29, 1642, in Liebersbronn, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He was the son of **Georg Eberspaecher** and **Elizabetha Hegelin**. He married **2063. Magdalena Binder** August 17, 1668, in Esslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

2063. Magdalena Binder, born January 15, 1647, in Esslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. She was the daughter of **Lorentz Binder** and **Catherina Gesslin**.

Children of Johannes Eberspaecher and Magdalena Binder:

- 1031 i. **Elizabetha Eberspaecher**, born May 11, 1669, in Liebersbronn, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 5, 1737, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married (1) David Spieth June 14, 1692, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born abt. 1670; died March 29, 1705 (2) Conrad Schumacher May 29, 1705, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born August 22, 1677, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died January 26, 1735, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. *Elizabetha Eberspaecher's first husband David Spieth was the son of Hans Spieth, who was the son of 4098. Georg Spieth and 4099. Anna Nagel.*
- ii. Hans Georg Eberspaecher, born September 16, 1670, in Liebersbronn, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iii. Maria Magdalena Eberspaecher, born July 11, 1673, in Liebersbronn, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

2074. Jacob Berner, born abt. 1640; died abt. 1700.

Child of Jacob Berner:

- 1037 i. **Anna Maria Berner**, born July 8, 1672, in Altdorf, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died December 13, 1744, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Johann Georg Spieth July 27, 1700, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born September 3, 1665, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died February 7, 1748, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

2928. Major Thomas Owsley, born June 11, 1658, in Stogursey, Somerset, England; died October 10, 1700, in Stafford County, Virginia. He was the son of **5856. Reverend John Owsley** and **5857. Dorothea Poyntz**. He married **2929. Ann Harris** abt. 1680, either in Jamaica or Virginia.

2929. Ann Harris, born abt. 1663 in Stafford, Stafford County, Virginia; died abt. 1751 in Stafford, Stafford County, Virginia. She was the daughter of **5858. William Harris** and **5859. Jane**.

Thomas Owsley is the father of the Owsley family in America. He was baptized by his father, the Reverend John Owsley, in the Priory Church of St. Andrew in Stogursey in October, 1658. Thomas apparently never completed his college education, and by September, 1677, he had arrived in the Colony of Virginia. Over the next three years, he seems to have engaged in enterprise that necessitated travel between England and the Colonies. In 1679, he was taken prisoner by Algerian pirates and was ransomed to the villagers of Glooston, the parish in Leicestershire, England, where his father served as rector.

By 1680, Thomas had settled in Stafford County, and at the age of only twenty-two, he held the position of Clerk of the County Court. From the earliest days, this important position was always held by a man of education, and Thomas Owsley was well suited for the post. His clerical duties appear to have been of short duration, for he was soon engaged in a more profitable business as agent for Colonel Cadwallader Jones, to traffic in a variety of commodities, excepting munitions, with the Nantecoke Indians. His business dealings were lucrative, resulting in an accumulation of wealth and prestige, sufficient to establish himself as host for the Stafford County Court in his home on November 12, 1690.

During those years, his status in the colony grew. He was given a commission in the Stafford County Militia and was appointed a Justice of the Peace. During this period, militia officers generally held concurrent judicial positions within their respective counties, and Thomas Owsley had his hands full ensuring both the safety of the region and his part in the administration of justice. On several occasions, he forwarded letters to the governor's council and, in one instance, was the lone dissenting justice in a case heard before the county court. On June 8, 1692, Captain Thomas Owsley was given command of a detachment of ten men who were then added to the Potomac Rangers. Commissioned by the Virginia legislature, this group was to range the frontier from above the Occoquan to the head of this river as protection against hostile Indians. That same date, he was sworn in for another one year term as Justice of the Peace.

In May, 1692, he was residing on his plantation on Pohick Run when Indians attacked his home. A letter, presented to the Maryland General Assembly, describes the events:

Last night about 11 or 12 a Clock Came two men from Mr. Owsleys to Captain Addisons to give notice that about 3 a Clock in the afternoon Mr. Owsleys negro Woman going betwixt the Lower and Upper house was almost killed by two Indians and hath two wounds in her head, and a piece of Skin the breadth of a Crown piece flead off her skull, and stabled under the right Breast, which wound is thought to be Mortal and Stabbed through one Arm, with several other small wounds, a Cooper being at a Little Distance heard her Cry out, who with another Man with him made towards her, which frightened them away and in a Little time after Mr. Owsley being out, came home with his Ranging Party and Eleven Piscataway Indians with him, who immediately went after them & found where they had Camped near to the house. The Indians say they think by the footing there is ten of them. They pursued them so hard that they dropped several things 1st pair of Mackasoons, one stick like a back sword much like that you did see at Captain Addisons; Mr Owsley returned to his house last night, but the Indians are still in pursuit, who says they doubt not to come up with them, unless they Come over Potowmack it Owsley and his Party is appointed by Our Indians to meet them again this Day.

About 1692, Thomas married Ann Harris, likely the only child of William Harris, a British Army officer who had arrived in the Colony over twenty years earlier.

In 1692, Thomas Owsley was elected to the Virginia House of Burgesses from Stafford County, taking his oath on March 3, 1693. He served again from 1695 to 1696 and again in 1698. In that year, the militia officers included "Capt Thomas Owsley" of Stafford Parish, later Overwharton Parish. He was described as commanding a detachment of 53 men.

On June 3, 1699, Thomas Owsley was appointed a Major in the Stafford County Militia and was thus second in command under Lieutenant Colonel George Mason, the commander-in-chief. That same year, Thomas was again serving as Clerk of the County Court, and continued in that position until his death.

When he died, Thomas had 2390 acres of land. The inventory of his estate reveals that his widow, Anne Owsley, inherited not only the household furniture and cattle but also servants. She later married a man named John Wheeler.

Children of Thomas Owsley and Ann Harris:

- i. Ann Owsley, born in Virginia.
- ii. Jane Owsley, born abt. 1681 in Stafford, Stafford County, Virginia; died May 29, 1734, in Loudoun County, Virginia.
- iii. Mary Owsley, born abt. 1683 in Stafford County, Virginia.
- 1464 iv. **Thomas Owsley**, born before March 27, 1697, in Stafford County, Virginia; died July 4, 1750, in Fairfax County, Virginia; married Ann abt. 1730 in Prince William County, Virginia; born abt. 1707 in Glooston, Leicestershire, England; died March 3, 1751, in Stafford County, Virginia.
- v. Poyntz Owsley, born abt. 1699 in Stafford, Stafford County, Virginia; died April 7, 1742, in Y. Somme, Picardie, France.
- vi. Sarah Owsley, born abt. 1700 in Stafford, Stafford County, Virginia; died abt. 1741 in Stafford, Stafford County, Virginia.

2932. Thomas Middleton, born abt. 1674 in Charles County, Maryland; died abt. 1744 in Jordan Manor, Charles County, Maryland. He was the son of **5864. Robert Middleton** and **5865. Mary Wheeler**. He married (1) **2933. Penelope Hatton** abt. 1703 in Charles County, Maryland (2) Alice Smallwood (3) Susanna Brett.

2933. Penelope Hatton, born abt. 1674 in Charles County, Maryland; died September, 1730 in Prince George's County, Maryland. She was the daughter of **5866. William Hatton** and **5867. Mary Beckerdike**.

Children of Thomas Middleton and Penelope Hatton:

- i. Hatton Middleton, born December 9, 1705, in St. John's Piscataway Parish, Maryland; died in Piscataway, Prince George's County, Maryland.
- 1466 ii. **Thomas Middleton**, born January 29, 1706, in Piscataway, Prince George's County, Maryland; died April 13, 1767, in Loudoun County, Virginia; married Ann Bayne abt. 1729 in Maryland; born abt. 1712 in Piscataway, Prince George's County, Maryland; died April 13, 1767, in Loudoun County, Virginia.
- iii. Benjamin Middleton, born February 24, 1709, in Charles County, Maryland.
- iv. Mary Middleton, born abt. 1709 in Prince George's County, Maryland.
- v. Penelope Weston Middleton, born March 12, 1712, in Piscataway, Prince George's County, Maryland; died September 7, 1797, in Kiokee, Columbia County, Georgia; married Leonard Marbury abt. 1730 in Prince George's County, Maryland; born January 31, 1708, in Marburys Chance, St. John's Parish, Prince George's County, Maryland; died April 29, 1794, in Kiokee, Columbia County, Georgia.
- vi. Sarah Middleton, born abt. 1713.
- vii. Eleanor Middleton, born abt. 1714.
- viii. Elizabeth Middleton, born abt. 1714.
- ix. Susannah Middleton, born abt. 1720.

2934. Walter Bayne, born September 8, 1681, in Charles County, Maryland; died July 9, 1754, or June 21, 1754, in Prince George's County, Maryland. He was the son of **5868. Captain John Bayne** and **5869. Anne Warren**. He married **2935. Martha Hawkins** December, 1710 in Prince George's County, Maryland.

2935. Martha Hawkins, born abt. 1686 in Prince George's County, Maryland; died after June 12, 1755, in Maryland. She was the daughter of **5870. John Hawkins** and **5871. Elizabeth Marshall**.

Children of Walter Bayne and Martha Hawkins:

- 1467 i. **Ann Bayne**, born abt. 1712 in Piscataway, Prince George's County, Maryland; died April 13, 1767, in Loudoun County, Virginia; married Thomas Middleton abt. 1729 in Maryland; born January 29, 1706, in Piscataway, Prince George's County, Maryland; died April 13, 1767, in Loudoun County, Virginia.
- ii. Jane Bayne, born abt. 1710 in Charles County, Maryland; died February 20, 1769, in Prince George's County, Maryland.
- iii. Ebsworth Bayne, born abt. 1719 in Charles County, Maryland; died November 26, 1793, in Prince George's County, Maryland.
- iv. Walter Bayne, born abt. 1721 in Prince George's County, Maryland.
- v. Martha Hawkins Bayne, born abt. 1726 in King George's Parish, Prince George's County, Maryland; died after 1796 in Fairfax County, Virginia.
- vi. Thomas Bayne, born abt. 1728 in St. John's Parish, Prince George's County, Maryland; died September, 1792 in St. John's Parish, Prince George's County, Maryland.
- vii. Lt. William Bayne, born March 16, 1728 or 1729, in St. John's Parish, Prince George's County, Maryland; died September 8, 1826, in St. John's Parish, Prince George's County, Maryland.

3076. David Ackerman, born in 1616 in Oss, Noord-Brabant, Netherlands; died in 1662. He was the son of **Lauren Hendrikse Ackerman** and **Janneke**. He married **3077. Lysbet Bellier** September 16, 1641, in the Netherlands.

3077. Lysbet Bellier, born January 24, 1615/16.

David Ackerman (sometimes spelled Akerman) came from the Dutch village of Oss, and Lysbet Bellier was from Dordrecht. The marriage certificate was issued on September 16, 1641, and there was an indication on it that he was in the military. They lived for several years in Den Bosch, then moved to Oss. They were members of the Reformed Church in Geffen. David was listed on the church rolls as a schoolmaster and church warden. After 1653, they moved to the village of Berlicum.

On September 2, 1662, David, Lysbet, and six children, ages 20, 18, 16, 12, 8, and 6, left for the New World on the ship Vos (Fox) and arrived in New Amsterdam on November 14, 1662. David was probably recruited to travel to America due to chronic shortages of church ministers and officials there. Some say that David Ackerman died on the journey, possibly drowning within sight of the New World. Whether that's accurate or not, his wife was a widow when she and her daughter Anneken joined the Dutch Reformed Church in New Amsterdam in January of 1663. The family lived on what is now Whitehall Street, where Lysbet operated a tavern. She served beer and some food, and traded a few beaver pelts to make money. On January 29, 1668, she married a man named Kiers Wolthers. Lysbet and her boys moved to his farm in Harlem, where she died a few months later.

Children of David Ackerman and Lysbet Bellier:

- i. Anneken Ackerman, born July 1, 1642, in Den Bosch, Noord-Brabant, Netherlands; died January, 1731 in New York.
- ii. Lysbet Ackerman, born abt. 1643 in the Netherlands.
- iii. Johannes Ackerman, born in 1645 in Noord-Brabant, Netherlands; died before 1663.
- iv. Laurents Ackerman, born June 12, 1650, in Maasdonk, Geffen, Noord-Brabant, Netherlands; died in Little Ferry, Bergen County, New Jersey; married Geertje Egberts August 3, 1679, in Bergen County, New Jersey.
- v. David Ackerman, born September, 1653 in Geffen, Noord-Brabant, Netherlands; died in Hackensack, Bergen County, New Jersey; married Hillegond Verplanck in 1680 in New York, New York.
- 1538 vi. **Lodowyck Ackerman**, born in 1654 in Berlicum, Sint-Michielsgestel, Noord-Brabant, Netherlands; married Jannetje Bleyck; born February 7, 1666, in Kingston, Ulster County, New York; died in 1698.
- vii. Abraham David Ackerman, born May 3, 1659, in Berlicum, Sint-Michielsgestel, Noord-Brabant, Netherlands; died in 1724 in Hackensack, Bergen County, New Jersey; married Lysbet Aeltie Van Laer in Flatbush, Long Island, New York.

3080. Claude LeMaistre, born between 1610 and 1613 in Richebourg, Artois, France; died in 1682 in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York. He was the son of **6160. Guillaume LeMaistre** and **6161. Louise Quennel**. He married **3081. Hester DuBois** April 24, 1652, in Loverdwardsstract, Amsterdam, Netherlands.

3081. Hester DuBois, born October 9, 1625, in Canterbury, Kent, England; died in 1710. She was the daughter of **Pierre DuBois** and **Catherine Clarisse**.

Claude LeMaistre (Le Maitre, De Le Maitre, De La Mater, etc.) was a silk grosgrain clothworker and a carpenter. Religious persecution caused him to leave France and follow the Huguenot migration to the Netherlands. From there, he came to America, where he lived in Flatbush, Long Island, New York (also known as Midwout) from 1652 to 1662. On July 31, 1662, he sold his farm and two lots in Flatbush and moved to Harlem on the northeast end of Manhattan Island. If you were to walk down 123rd Street between Second Avenue and Third Avenue, you would walk on land owned by Claude LeMaistre in 1670. In 1664, he was listed as a member of the Dutch Reformed Church in Harlem.

Children of Claude LeMaistre and Hester DuBois:

- i. Jan (John) LeMaistre, born in 1653 in Flatbush, Kings County, New York; married Ruth Waldron. *John worked extensively in real estate.*
- ii. Abraham LeMaistre, born in 1656 in Flatbush, Kings County, New York; married (1) Celeste Vernoye (2) Elsie Tappan. *Abraham became a church elder and was prominent in public affairs.*
- 1540 iii. **Isaac Delamater**, born in 1658 in Flatbush, Kings County, New York; married Cornelia Everts December 3, 1681, in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York; born in 1663 in Albany, Albany County, New York.
- iv. Susannah LeMaistre, born abt. 1660 in Flatbush, Kings County, New York; married Albert Herman Bussing.
- v. Hester LeMaistre, born in 1662 in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York; married Moses Le Count.
- vi. Jacobus (James) LeMaistre, born in 1662 in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York.

3088. Joshua Knapp, born January 5, 1635, in Watertown, Middlesex County, Massachusetts; died October 27, 1684, in Greenwich, Fairfield County, Connecticut. He was the son of **6176. Nicholas Knapp** and **6177. Elinor**. He married **3089. Hannah Close** June 9, 1657, in Stamford, Fairfield County, Connecticut.

3089. Hannah Close, born in 1632 in Grinton, Yorkshire, England; died in 1694 in Fairfield County, Connecticut.

Joshua Knapp moved to Stamford, Connecticut, with his father in 1646, married, and lived there for some time. In 1663, he moved to Greenwich, Connecticut, where he was admitted Freeman in 1669, living there until his death in 1684.

He was one of two persons who made the bargain between the Indians and the Stamford Colony when Bedford Parish was bought from them. The agreement was witnessed by Joshua Knapp and David Waterbury and signed by seven Indian Chiefs, dated December 23, 1680. Joshua was made Proprietor at Greenwich in 1664. He was one of the Committee of Sixteen to confer about the dividing line between Greenwich and Rye.

Joshua Knapp was a weaver and a farmer. In 1670, his father Nicholas Knapp (also a weaver) willed half of his gears to Joshua and the other half to Joshua's brother Caleb, as well as his loom. Nicholas made Joshua the sole executor of his will. Inventory of his estate in 1684 placed its value at 54 pounds.

Children of Joshua Knapp and Hannah Close:

- i. Hannah Knapp, born March 26, 1660, in Stamford, Fairfield County, Connecticut; died March 29, 1721, in Greenwich, Fairfield County, Connecticut; married Daniel Smith in 1679; born 1648; died March 3, 1740, in Greenwich, Fairfield County, Connecticut.
- 1544 ii. **Joshua Knapp**, born in 1662; died in 1750; married (1) Elizabeth Reynolds March 16, 1686/87; born in August 1667 (2) Abigail Butler.
- iii. Joseph Knapp, born in 1664 in Greenwich, Fairfield County, Connecticut; died in 1716 or 1723; married Mary Lockwood, widow of Jonathan Husted.
- iv. Ruth Knapp, born in 1666 in Greenwich, Fairfield County, Connecticut; died after March 6, 1736.
- v. Timothy Knapp, born in 1668/69; died in 1733 or 1737; married (1) Elizabeth Seymour (2) Martha Weeks.
- vi. Benjamin Knapp, born in 1673/74; died in 1709 or 1716; married Elizabeth Butler in 1700.
- vii. Caleb Knapp, born March, 1677; died 1750; married Sarah Rundell April 1, 1697.
- viii. Jonathan Knapp, born in 1679 in Greenwich, Fairfield County, Connecticut.

3104. Jonathan Haynes, born April 11, 1648, in Salem, Essex County, Massachusetts; died February 22, 1697/98, in Haverhill, Essex County, Massachusetts. He was the son of **6208. Thomas Haynes** and **6209. Sarah Ingersoll**. He married **3105. Sarah Moulton** December 30, 1674, in Newberry, Essex County, Massachusetts.

3105. Sarah Moulton, born October 17, 1656, in Hampton, Rockingham County, New Hampshire; died July 13, 1699, in Haverhill, Essex County, Massachusetts. She was the daughter of daughter of **William Moulton** and **Margaret Page**.

Passed down family stories:

Jonathan Haynes was a brick maker and farmer. On August 15, 1696, Jonathan, along with his children Mary, Thomas, Jonathan Jr. and Joseph, were captured by Indians while picking beans within sight of their house. The Indians, about thirty in number, took them to Penacook, New Hampshire, where they separated into two groups.

One group took Jonathan Sr. and Thomas to their Indian homes in Maine. The two captives soon made an escape. Hungry and weak after traveling two or three days, the old man was exhausted. Thomas went onward, and hearing the sound of a sawmill in operation, soon reached the settlement of Saco. With help, Thomas then returned to his father, and when their strength had been restored, they returned to Haverhill.

Children Mary, Jonathan and Joseph were taken to Canada and sold to the French. Mary was redeemed for one hundred pounds of tobacco, but her two brothers remained in Canada, married there and became wealthy farmers.

In 1698, the Indians commenced their incursions unusually early. On February 22, they attacked Andover, killed five of the inhabitants and captured as many more. On their return, the same party killed Jonathan Haynes and Samuel Ladd.

Jonathan and Samuel, on their way to harvesting hay that morning with their eldest sons Thomas and Daniel, suddenly found themselves between two files of Indians, seven on each side of the path.

One version of the story says that, against his father's wishes, young Ladd, who did not relish the idea of being quietly taken prisoner, cut a horse loose and started off at full speed. Though repeatedly fired at by the Indians, he succeeded in reaching home to spread the alarm. Some say that the horse rushed against the door of his master's house, bursting it open and fell dead upon the threshold, and Mrs Ladd exclaimed, in agony, "Oh! The Indians have killed Ladd." How young Daniel Ladd ended up again in the Indian's custody is not known, so the escape on horseback part of the tale is suspect.

Two of the Indians then stepped behind the fathers and dealt them each a heavy blow upon the head. Jonathan Haynes, who was quite aged, instantly fell, but Samuel Ladd did not. Another of the Indians then stepped before Ladd, raising his hatchet as if to strike. Ladd closed his eyes, expecting the blow to fall, and when he again opened them, he saw the Indian laughing and mocking his fear. Another immediately stepped behind Ladd and felled him.

The Indians, asked why they killed the old men, said that they killed Haynes because he was "so old he no go with us," and that they killed Ladd, who was a fierce, stern-looking man, because "he so sour."

They took the two boys to Penacook. Daniel Ladd soon tired of captivity, and one night after his Indian master and family had fallen asleep, he escaped. Deciding that he needed a hatchet, he returned and was recaptured and delivered again to his master, who bound his hands, laid him upon his back, fastened one of his feet to a tree and in that manner kept him fourteen nights. They then gashed his face with their knives, filled the wounds with powder, and kept him on his back until it was so indented in the flesh that it was impossible to extract it. He carried the scars to his grave and was frequently spoken of by his descendants as the "marked man."

Young Thomas remained in captivity for a year, and upon his redemption was given an ornamental cane by the Indian chief as a token of respect for good conduct as a prisoner. The upper half was neatly ornamented with diamond-shaped figures, cut with a knife.

Widow Sarah Haines signed a petition on April 17, 1701, asking that measures be taken to secure the return of six children taken by the Indians from Haverhill.

Years later, an expedition to Canada found Jonathan Jr. and Joseph Haynes. They had lost their mother language completely, and could only converse with their English relatives through an interpreter. One enquired about his sister, who had one of her fingers cut off by accident a short time before her capture. He recollected the circumstance, and asked if she was still living. Neither of them could be persuaded to return.

Jonathan Haynes is buried in West Parish (Haynes) Cemetery on Carleton Street, Haverhill, Essex County, Massachusetts.

Children of Jonathan Haynes and Sarah Moulton :

- i. Hannah Haynes, born July 19, 1677, in Newburyport, Essex County, Massachusetts; died April 19, 1720, in Norwich, New London County, Connecticut.
- ii. Thomas Haynes, born May 14, 1680, in Newbury, Essex County, Massachusetts; died December 6, 1771, in Haverhill, Essex County, Massachusetts.
- iii. Sarah Haynes, born January 19, 1682/83, in Newberry, Essex County, Massachusetts; died May 29, 1745, in Lebanon, New London County, Connecticut.
- iv. Jonathan Haynes, born September 3, 1684, in Haverhill, Essex County, Massachusetts; died March 29, 1745, in Montmagny, Quebec, Canada.
- v. Mary Haynes, born March 3, 1685/86, in Haverhill, Essex County, Massachusetts; died February 10, 1753, in Hampton, Windham County, Connecticut.

- 1552 vi. **Joseph Haynes**, born August 4, 1689, in Haverhill, Essex County, Massachusetts; died in 1756, in Quebec, Canada. He married (1) Marguerite Marois February 12, 1709/10, in L'Ange-Gardien, Quebec, Canada (2) Marie-Dorothee Lessard May 30, 1718, in Notre Dame, Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; born August 20, 1691, in Ste Anne, Quebec, Canada; died October 23, 1724, in l'Hopital Hoptel-Dieu de Quebec, Quebec, Canada (3) Marie Françoise Pinel Lafrance July 1, 1726, in Notre Dame, Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; born February 28, 1696/97, in Riviere Ouelle, Kamouraska, Quebec, Canada; died February 26, 1728/29 (4) Catherine Josephte Migneron January 16, 1731/32, in Ste Foye, Quebec, Canada; born April 25, 1706, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; died in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada.
- vii. Ruth Haynes, born February 10, 1691/92, in Haverhill, Essex County, Massachusetts; died in 1787 in Haverhill, Essex County, Massachusetts.
- viii. Abigail Haynes, born March 10, 1693/94, in Haverhill, Essex County, Massachusetts; died July 5, 1722, in Plainfield, Windham County, Connecticut.
- ix. Elizabeth Haynes, born May 22, 1697, in Haverhill, Essex County, Massachusetts; died February 27, 1757, in Bridgewater, Plymouth County, Massachusetts.

3424. Jean Gauthier dit Larouche, born abt. 1645 in Echillais, Rochefort, Saintes, Saintonge, France; died May 27, 1690, in Quebec, Canada. He was the son of **6848. Mathurin Gauthier** and **6849. Catherine Loumeaux**. He married **3425. Angelique Lefebvre dit Battanville** January 21, 1674/75, in the Church of Notre-Dame-de-Quebec, Quebec, Canada.

3425. Angelique Lefebvre dit Battanville, born abt. 1661 in St. Godard-de-Rouen, Seine-Maritime, Haute-Normandie, France; died January 29, 1712, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada. She was the daughter of **6850. Louis Lefebvre dit Battanville** and **6851. Suzanne DeBure**. She married (2) Pierre Brunet September 4, 1690, in Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1661 in St-Nicolas-de-Bourbueil, Loire, Rhone-Alpes, France; died January 29, 1712, in Quebec, Canada.

Jean crossed the ocean to Quebec in 1672 from the Saintonge d'Echillais, Diocese of Saintes, in the town of Charente-Inferieure, District of Marennes, Canton of Saint-Agnant, five kilometers from Rochefort, gateway to Aunis and LaRochele. His arrival year is authenticated by a contract between Jean and merchant Alexander Petit, in November, 1674. Jean had run up debts with Petit and signed a note promising a payment of 303 livres "in good furs or cash" upon the arrival of a ship in the upcoming summer. Jean claimed to have helped build a boat for the King, but had not yet been paid.

On January 21, 1675, Jean married Angelique Lefebvre, thirteen or fourteen years old at the time, and daughter to the brewer Louis Lefebvre dit Battanville. In March, 1676, the new couple rented a house from Pierre Bouvier. The following July, they were evicted for non-payment of rent. In June, 1678, Jean's fortunes had improved, and he managed to purchase a property "with the building above" which fronted the street at a mere seventeen feet wide. Jean paid 1000 livres for the site, and the contract noted his status as a "talliender." In 1680, Angelique received a piece of land, an advance on the inheritance from her father, a "Christmas Present" in the nearby village of St-Charles, Charlesbourg, two arpents (slightly smaller than a modern acre) by thirty arpents. Another windfall: in 1677, Francois Jaquet dit Langevin, the godfather of Jean's first son Francois, contributed 200 livres for the boy.

Jean was a *Talliender et Forgeron*, a master edge-tool maker, forging fine tools, well-tempered knives, and solid agricultural instruments. His shop was nearly a boarding house as he took on apprentices, the usual contract being a three or four year education in the trade in exchange for room, board, food and clothing. Jean successfully sued the father of one young man who left his apprenticeship three months early. The family must have been financially sound, as the 1681 census shows that they had a fifteen-year-old maid. The Gauthier house and workshop were cramped, and in 1684, a new two-floor home, seventeen by thirty-two feet in dimension, replaced the old one.

Tragedy struck on November 6, 1686, during a large, boisterous community celebration for the unveiling of a statue of King Louis XIV, on Place Royale in Quebec's Lower Town. Probably as a result of too much drink, Jean badgered a merchant named Henri Petit dit Bruneau with an old shotgun. Either he didn't know the weapon was loaded, or he didn't care, and it went off, wounding Mr. Petit, who died thirteen days later.

Jean was tried, found guilty of murder, and was sentenced to be taken to the entry of the Cathedral on his knees "to make honorable amends, head bared, a rope around his neck, and a burning torch in his hand." Then he was exiled from the town forever. Fines topping 2000 livres were imposed. Jean appealed, pleaded "not guilty," and his sentence was commuted. He had to pay 300 livres to the Petit widow and 100 livres to the King, plus court costs. It was a moral and economic catastrophe for Jean, haunting him until his death a few years later at the age of forty-five.

Angelique soon remarried, and about four years later, Jean's estate was divided among family members. Angelique retained the Charlesbourg property, and Jean's tools and manufacturing enterprise went to his son, Francois, another blacksmith and maker of fine edge tools.

Children of Jean Gauthier dit Larouche and Angelique Lefebvre dit Battenville:

- i. Francois Gauthier dit Larouche, born October 11, 1675, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; died February 1, 1747, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; married (1) Louise Augran January 9, 1696, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; born July 8, 1679, in Sorel, Quebec, Canada; died February 23, 1715, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada (2) Marie Marchand February 18, 1716, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; born May 11, 1688, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; died November 29, 1728, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada. *Like his father, Francois Gauthier dit Larouche was a blacksmith, a maker of edge tools.*
- ii. Catherine-Angelique Gauthier dit Larouche, born April 25, 1677, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; died September 3, 1742, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; married (1) Pierre Samson November 24, 1695, in Notre-Dame Cathedral, Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; born March 15, 1671, in Lauzon, Quebec, Canada; died May 14, 1709, in Lauzon, Quebec, Canada (2) Edouard Clement October 27, 1710, in Notre-Dame Cathedral, Quebec City, Quebec, Canada.
- iii. Jean-Baptiste Gauthier dit Larouche, born June 18, 1679, in Notre-Dame Cathedral, Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; died April 14, 1699, in Notre-Dame Cathedral, Quebec City, Quebec, Canada.
- 1712 iv. **Claude-Louis Gauthier dit Larouche**, born December 23, 1684, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; died April 23, 1731, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; married Marie-Francoise Gagne May 10, 1710, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; born January 22, 1696, in Petit-Riviere, Quebec, Canada; died June 1, 1778, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada.
- v. Pierre Gauthier dit Larouche, April 27, 1687, in Basseville, Quebec, Canada; died November 20, 1708, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada. *Like his father, Pierre Gauthier dit Larouche was a blacksmith.*
- vi. Hilaire Gauthier dit Larouche, born October 20, 1689, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; died February 15, 1690, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada.

Children of Pierre Brunet and Angelique Lefebvre dit Battenville:

- i. Jean Brunet, born December 27, 1694, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; married Madeleine-Agathe Larcheveque September 23, 1715, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1696.
- ii. Pierre Brunet, born June 27, 1697, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; died February 13, 1715, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada.
- iii. Louis Brunet, born August 27, 1703, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; died December 6, 1741, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada.

3426. Ignace Gagne, born March 12, 1656, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; died July 20, 1702, in Hotel-Dieu, Quebec, Canada. He was the son of **Louis Gagne** and **Marie Michel**. He married (1) Barbe Dodier November 5, 1680, in Ste-Anne-de-Beaupre, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1664; died February 7, 1689, in Petit-Riviere-St-François, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada (2) **3427. Louise Tremblay** November 6, 1689, in L'Ange-Gardien, Rouville, Quebec, Canada.

3427. Louise Tremblay, born October 20, 1669, in L'Ange-Gardien, Rouville, Quebec, Canada. She was the daughter of **Pierre Tremblay** and **Ozanne Achon**.

Children of Ignace Gagne and Barbe Dodier:

- i. Louise Gagne, born September 20, 1683, in Petit-Riviere-St-François, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; died September 24, 1747, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; married (1) Gabriel-Robert Dufour April 26, 1703, in Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1678, in Calvados, Normandie, France; died June 26, 1720, in Montmorency, Quebec, Canada (2) Guillaume Boily October 30, 1726, in St-Pierre, Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; born January 12, 1682, in St-Jouin-de-Marnes, Deux-Sevres, France; died February 17, 1764, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada.
- ii. Genevieve Gagne, born May 27, 1686, in Petit-Riviere-St-François, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; died April 9, 1731, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; married (1) Louis Gonthier April 13, 1706, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; born February 27, 1679, in Quebec, Canada; died December 19,

- 1728, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada (2) Philippe Savard November 22, 1729, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; born November 14, 1700, in Charlesbourg, Quebec, Canada; died April 10, 1731, in Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada.
- iii. Jacques Gagne, born October 8, 1688, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; married Helene Perron February 24, 1716, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; born February 7, 1694, in L'Ange-Gardien, Rouville, Quebec, Canada; died October 25, 1735, in St-Famille, Quebec, Canada.

Children of Ignace Gagne and Louise Tremblay:

- i. Ignace Gagne, born October 27, 1690, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; died April 14, 1759, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; married Angelique Dufour in 1719; born May 23, 1694, in Chateau-Richer, Cote-de-Beaupre, Quebec, Canada; died August 20, 1695, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada.
- ii. Pierre Gagne, born September 15, 1692, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; married (1) Marie-Josephte Dufour in 1720, in St-Joachim, Montmorency, Canada; born September 19, 1697, in Chateau-Richer, Cote-de-Beaupre, Quebec, Canada (2) Angelique Dubeau May 14, 1725, in St-Francois, Ile d'Orleans, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1702; died January 21, 1774, in St-Francois, Ile d'Orleans, Quebec, Canada.
- 1713 iii. **Marie-Francoise Gagne**, born January 22, 1696, in Petit-Riviere-St-François, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; died June 1, 1778, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; married (1) Claude-Louis Gauthier dit Larouche May 10, 1714, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; born December 23, 1684, in Quebec, Canada; died April 23, 1731, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada (2) Jean-Baptiste Otis February 9, 1733, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1680 in Dover, New Hampshire, United States; died September 15, 1760, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada.
- iv. Francois-Xavier Gagne, born February 24, 1698, in Petit-Riviere-St-François, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; married Genevieve Fillion January 16, 1719, in St-Joachim, Montmorency, Canada; born abt. 1698; died November 9, 1778, in Petit-Riviere-St-François, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada.
- v. Barbe Gagne, born November 16, 1699, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada, died March 25, 1723, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; married Augustin Boivin July 8, 1715, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; born May 2, 1690, in Ste-Anne-de-Beaupre, Quebec, Canada; died October 14, 1771, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada.
- vi. Raphael Gagne, born July 13, 1701, in Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada; died April 26, 1767, in St-Francois, Ile d'Orleans, Quebec, Canada; married Marie-Josephte Alliare July 4, 1729, in St-Francois, Ile d'Orleans, Quebec, Canada; July 28, 1710, in St-Francois, Ile d'Orleans, Quebec, Canada; died May 20, 1774, in St-Francois, Ile d'Orleans, Quebec, Canada.

3456. Artus Tessier, born abt. 1590, in Chateau Laville, Angers, Touraine, France; died March 21, 1689, in Touraine, France. He married **3457. Jeanne Meine** abt. 1615 in Angers, Touraine, France.

3457. Jeanne Meine, born abt. 1595 in Chateau Laville, Angers, Touraine, France.

Child of Artus Tessier and Jeanne Meine:

- 1728 i. **Urbain Tessier dit Lavigne**, born abt. 1625 in Angers, Touraine, France; died March 21, 1688/1689, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; married Marie Archambault September 28, 1648, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1644 in France; died August 8, 1685, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada.

3458. Jacques Archambault, born abt. 1604 in L'Ardilliere, Dompierre, Rochelle, Aunis, France; died February 15, 1688, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada. He was the son of **6916. Antoine Archambault** and **6917. Renee Ouvrad**. He married (1) **3459. Francoise Toureau** January 24, 1628/1629 (2) Marie Denot-de-la-Martiniere January 26, 1665/1666; born abt. 1610 in Porcheresse, Anglome, France.

3459. Francoise Toureau, born abt. 1600 in France; died December 9, 1663, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada. She was the daughter of **6918. Francois Tourand** and **6919. Marthe Noire**.

Jacques Archambault is the ancestral father of all Archambaults in North America, through his son Laurent. Described in France as a laborer and wine maker, there is evidence of at least one contract for the delivery of barrels of wine.

Perhaps on August 5, 1645, but more likely on September 23, 1646, Jacques, his wife, and six children arrived in Quebec. A crossing of the ocean by an entire family was a very rare occurrence during those times, and it is supposed that the emigration was a late consequence of the political and religious forces which propelled the Huguenot Diaspora a decade or two earlier. He was likely recruited by Pierre Le Gardeur-de-Repentigny, Director of Embarkations at LaRochelle from 1645 to 1647, who was also Commander of the ship *Le Cardinal*.

It seems that Pierre Le Gardeur-de-Repentigny hired Jacques to run his farm, starting on October 16, 1647. The lease provided the Archambault family with a dwelling, two oxen, two cows, one heifer, and some pigs.

It was in Quebec that Jacques witnessed the marriages of three of his daughters: Anne married Michel Chauvin, later accused of bigamy; Marie married Urbain Tessier dit Lavigne; and Jacquette, who married Paul Chalifour. Jacquette was the only child of Jacques Archambault to remain rooted in Quebec City.

The regions of Quebec named Trois-Rivieres and Montreal urgently needed colonists, and Jacques was persuaded by Montreal's governor, Mr. de Maisonneuve, to relocate to the settlement of Ville-Marie by a combination of land and money (300 livres). He was granted a parcel in the country outside what would later become Montreal, and a parcel in the city of thirty arpents (French acres, somewhat smaller than a modern acre). These parcels were usually long and thin, two arpents wide along the river and stretching fifteen arpents inland into the cultivatable land. The decision to relocate to Montreal was also made easy by the fact that two of his daughters had already settled there. On a more tragic note, his older son, Denys, had lost his life in Montreal during a battle with the Iroquois the previous year.

Ville-Marie was a new settlement established on a point of land between the Saint-Laurent river, and the little river called Saint-Pierre. In the 1650s, the Iroquois tribes in the area formed a coalition with the intent to destroy Ville-Marie. The colony was continually exposed to attack.

On March 30, 1655, Jacques and several residents of Ville-Marie hired master surgeon Étienne Bouchard "to dress and give medications for all sorts of things, illnesses both natural and accidental, except for the Plague," for the signers and their family for five livres per year, said to be the first example of health insurance on the North American continent.

On October 11, 1658, Jacques Archambault contracted with the island's governor to build a well, five feet in diameter, "in the fort at Place d'Armes." He guaranteed at least two feet of steady water at the bottom and was paid 300 livres and ten pots of brandy (eau-de-vie) for his work. This was the first well ever constructed on the island. Jacques quickly got a reputation as a true dowser. An image often associated with him shows a smiling man holding the traditional forked tree branch of that mysterious trade. The following year, on June 8, 1659, Mr. Gabriel de Queylus, founder of the Saint-Sulpice Seminary of Montreal, contracted Jacques to dig another well in the garden of the hospital. Again, a promise of two feet of water in the well was made, and again, the fee was set at 300 livres and ten pots of brandy. This became a standard price, and there is evidence of several more wells being dug. One well was shared by three men, and it is often held up as a sign of the patience of Jacques Archambault that one of these men finally paid off his share of the bill sixteen years later.

On June 25, 1678, Urbain Tessier and his brothers-in-law, Laurent Archambault, Jean Gervaise, and Gilles Lauzon granted Jacques Archambault a life pension of 100 livres "septuagenarian and quite unable to work to earn his living and clothing, for the natural friendship they bear him, as they have always done."

Children of Jacques Archambault and Francoise Toureau:

- i. Denys Archambault, born September 12, 1630, in Dompierre, Rochelle, Aunis, France; died July 26, 1651, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada. *On May 6, 1651, Denys was one of the men who came to the aid of Jean Boudard and his wife Catherine Mercier during an Indian raid. Jean was killed, and his wife was captured and tortured at an unknown location. Later that year, on Ste-Anne's Day, two hundred Iroquois attacked Ville-Marie, particularly the hospital. Lambert Closse and his men continued this desperate struggle throughout the day. The attackers lost many men. Denys Archambault, while lighting a cannon for the third time, "was killed by an explosion from this weapon which shattered and killed a lot of the enemy."*
- ii. Anne Archambault, born abt. 1631 in Dompierre, Rochelle, Aunis, France; died July 30, 1699, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; married (1) Michel Chauvin July 27, 1617, in Ste-Suzanne, Maine, France; born abt. 1617 in Ste-Suzanne, Maine, France; died bef. 1654 (2) Jean Gervaise February 3, 1689/1690, in

Montreal, Quebec, France; born abt. 1621 in Souvigne, Angers, Touraine, France, died March 12, 1689/1690, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada. *While passing through France in 1650, Louis Prudhomme learned that Michel Chauvin's lawful wife was living in poverty at Ste-Suzanne. On October 8, 1650, in the presence of Paul de Chomedey, according to the notes of the notary Jean de Saint-Père, Chauvin admitted his bigamy and was returned to France. Jean Gervaise, master baker, then took Anne Archambault for his wife.*

- iii. Jacquette Archambault, born abt. 1631 in Dompierre, Rochelle, Aunis, France; died July 30, 1699, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; married (1) Michel Chauvin July 27, 1617, in Ste-Suzanne, Maine, France; born abt. 1617 in Ste-Suzanne, Maine, France; died bef. 1654 in Quebec, Canada (2) Jean Gervaise February 3, 1653/1654, in Souvigne, Angers, Touraine, France; born abt. 1621 in Souvigne, Angers, Touraine, France; died March 12, 1689/1690, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada.
- 1729 iv. **Marie Archambault**, born February 24, 1636, in Dompierre, Rochelle, Aunis, France; died August 16, 1719, in Pointe-aux-Trembles, Quebec, Canada; married Urbain Tessier-dit-Lavigne September 28, 1648, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1625 in Angers, Touraine, France; died March 21, 1688/1689, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada.
- v. Louise Archambault, born March 16, 1640, in Dompierre, Rochelle, Aunis, France; died abt. 1644. *Louise Archambault was the only one of her siblings not to cross the Atlantic, due to her early death.*
- vi. Laurent Archambault, born January 10, 1642, in Dompierre, Rochelle, Aunis, France; died April 19, 1730, in Pointe-aux-Trembles, Quebec, Canada; married Catherine Marchand January 7, 1659/1670, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1640 in St-Sulpice, Paris, France. *Laurent Archambault was a carpenter.*
- vii. Marie Archambault, born abt. 1644 in France; died August 8, 1685 in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; married Gilles Lauzon November 27, 1656, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1631 in St-Julien, Caens, Normandie, France; died September 21, 1687, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada.

Generation 13

4096. Johannes (Hans) Spieth, born abt. 1610 in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 23, 1677, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He married **4097. Margareta Zuber** May 15, 1636, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

4097. Margareta Zuber, born abt. 1614; died December 31, 1681, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. She was the daughter of **8194. Conrad Zuber**.

Children of Johannes Spieth and Margareta Zuber:

- i. Maria Spieth, born January 15, 1637, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died October 23, 1659, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- ii. Margareta Spieth, born February 22, 1639, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died March 8, 1640, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 2048 iii. **Hans (Johannes der Jungere) Spieth**, born March 5, 1641, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died October 3, 1746, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Barbara Spieth June 3, 1662, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born July 23, 1642, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died March 30, 1725, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iv. Georg Spieth, born November 11, 1642, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died November 24, 1642, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- v. Margareta Spieth, born July 15, 1644, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 19, 1688, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- vi. Anna Spieth, born August 24, 1648, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died January 23, 1710, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Adam Schwegler; born April 9, 1649, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died March 20, 1677, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

4098. Georg Spieth, born abt. 1600; died October 31, 1676, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He married (1) **4099. Anna Nagel** February 2, 1636, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany (2) **4113. Maria Nagel** September 22, 1661, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

4099. Anna Nagel, born abt. 1602; died February 25, 1660, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. She was the daughter of **8198. Hans Nagel**.

Children of Georg Spieth and Anna Nagel:

- 2061 i. **Anna Spieth**, born November 17, 1637, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died September 15, 1679, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Michael Schumacher April 9, 1662, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born October 2, 1638, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 11, 1692, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- ii. **Hans Spieth**, born June 21, 1640, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died July 1, 1722, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Anna Maria Hummel December 4, 1660, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born September 24, 1640, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died March 2, 1704, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 2049 iii. **Barbara Spieth**, born July 23, 1642, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died March 30, 1725, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Hans Spieth June 3, 1662, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born March 4, 1641, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died October 3, 1716, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

Child of Georg Spieth and Maria Nagel:

- i. **Hans Jerg Spieth**, born January 22, 1663, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died August 12, 1743, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Catherina Nagel May 3, 1687, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born October 13, 1661, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died September 5, 1721, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

4112. Jerg Spieth, born abt. 1610, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg; died May 22, 1671. He was the son of **8224. Hans Spieth**. He married **4113. Maria Nagel** January 4, 1636, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

4113. Maria Nagel, born abt. 1613 in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died January 25, 1685, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. She was the daughter of **8198. Hans Nagel**.

Jerg Spieth and Maria Nagel's son Jerg and Daughter Maria married sister and brother Anna Ilg and Georg Ilg, children of **4114. Caspar Ilg** and **4115. Anna Zuber**.

Maria had a second marriage to **4098. Georg Spieth**, after her sister Anna (Georg's first wife) died.

Children of Jerg Spieth and Maria Nagel:

- i. **Anna Barbara Spieth**, born October 22, 1637, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died February 28, 1656, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- ii. **Maria Spieth**, born October 6, 1640, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died March 11, 1645, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iii. **Catharina Spieth**, born March 19, 1642, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 2056 iv. **Jerg Spieth**, born December 29, 1643, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 17, 1709, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Anna Ilg September 17, 1668 in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born September 4, 1641, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 18, 1716, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- v. **Maria Spieth**, born February 7, 1646, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died November 2, 1695, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- vi. **Hans Spieth**, born September 7, 1647, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died December

- 31, 1685, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Catharina Schumacher February 13, 1672, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born December 5, 1652, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died March 15, 1698, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- vii. Margareta Spieth, born January 13, 1651, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died May 30, 1701, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Michael Hummel November 20, 1677, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born April 11, 1656 in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died March 24, 1690, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
 - viii. Maria Spieth, born October 17, 1653, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died October 15, 1690, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Georg Ilg September 14, 1677, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born May 4, 1652, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 23, 1712, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
 - ix. Anna Spieth, born June 27, 1656, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died August 2, 1666, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

4114. Caspar Ilg, born abt. 1611; died February 16, 1683, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He married **4115. Anna Zuber** January 17, 1641, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

4115. Anna Zuber, born abt. 1613 in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died May 17, 1676, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. She was the daughter of **8194. Conrad Zuber**.

Caspar Ilg and Anna Zuber's daughter Anna and Son Georg married brother and sister Jerg Spieth and Maria Spieth, children of **4112. Jerg Spieth** and **4113. Maria Nagel**.

Children of Caspar Ilg and Anna Zuber:

- 2057 i. **Anna Ilg**, born September 4, 1641, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 18, 1716, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Jerg Spieth September 17, 1668, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born December 29, 1643, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 17, 1709, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- ii. Maria Ilg, born June 29, 1643, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died February 22, 1687, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Christian Schumacher July 22, 1670, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born September 3, 1642, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died December 28, 1683, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iii. Conrad Ilg, born December 2, 1644, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iv. Catharina Ilg, born April 2, 1646, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 27, 1646, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- v. Margareta Ilg, born April 2, 1646, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 24, 1646, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- vi. Catharina Ilg, born March 8, 1647, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died February 12, 1689, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Johannes Hengstberger August 13, 1673, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born abt. 1643; died July 1, 1723, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. *Johannes Hengstberger had a previous marriage to Anna Spieth, the oldest child of 2048. Hans Spieth and 2049. Barbara Spieth.*
- vii. Hans Ilg, born March 1, 1649, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died July 26, 1649, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- viii. Margareta Ilg, born October 1, 1650, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 18, 1651, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- ix. Georg Ilg, born May 4, 1652, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 23, 1712, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married (1) Maria Spieth September 14, 1677, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born October 17, 1653, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died October 15, 1690, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany (2) Sara Knowlin July 21, 1691, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born abt. 1655.
- x. Judith Ilg, born April 24, 1653, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died in Altbach, Esslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

4116. Hans Lang, born abt. 1605. He married **4117. Margaretha**.
4117. Margaretha, born abt. 1605.

Children of Hans Lang and Margaretha:

- i. Anna Lang, born December 19, 1628, in Zell am Neckar, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- ii. Maria Lang, born July 22, 1630, in Zell am Neckar, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 2058 iii. **Georg Lang**, born August 30, 1631, in Zell am Neckar, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. Died March 3, 1676, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Catharina Spieth October 19, 1658, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born February 20, 1639, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 19, 1713, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iv. Catharina Lang, born April 24, 1634, in Zell am Neckar, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

4118. Hans Spieth, born abt. 1613; died February 18, 1639, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; he was the son of **8236. Hans Spieth**. He married **4119. Agnes Ketz** January 14, 1638, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

4119. Agnes Ketz, born August 31, 1613 in Zell am Neckar, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 29, 1684, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. She was the daughter of **8238. Hans Ketz** and **8239. Anna Bofinger**.

Child of Hans Spieth and Agnes Ketz:

- 2059 i. **Catharina Spieth**, born February 20, 1639, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 19, 1713, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Georg Lang October 19, 1658, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born August 30, 1631, in Zell am Neckar, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died March 3, 1676, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

4120. Georg Schumacher, born abt. 1610; died April 24, 1678, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He married **4121. Anna**

4121. Anna, born abt. 1613; died December 13, 1684, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

Children of Georg Schumacher and Anna:

- i. Jerg Schumacher, born abt. 1630 in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 5, 1678, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Margareta Breininger May 8, 1655, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born abt. 1630; died June 5, 1678, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- ii. Jacob Schumacher, born June, 1636, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 26, 1636, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 2060 iii. **Michael Schumacher**, born October 2, 1638, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 11, 1692, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Anna Spieth April 9, 1662, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born November 17, 1637, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died September 15, 1679, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iv. Maria Schumacher, born May 13, 1641, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died August 30, 1662, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- v. Christian Schumacher, born September 3, 1643, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died December 28, 1683, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Maria Ilg July 22, 1670, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born June 29, 1643, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died February 22, 1687, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- vi. Jacob Schumacher, born May 7, 1646, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died January 19, 1690, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married (1) Maria Scheuerlen February 26, 1666, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born abt. 1644; died February 6, 1681, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany (2) Anna Catharina Schumacher November 22, 1681, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born abt. 1660; died March 26, 1719, in Oberesslingen,

- Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- vii. Catharina Schumacher, born October 14, 1648, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died October 25, 1648, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
 - viii. Margareta Schumacher, born October 14, 1648, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died October 16, 1648, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
 - ix. Hans Schumacher, born December 29, 1649, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died November 16, 1684, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married (1) Anna Maria Schwegler September 21, 1675, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born June 9, 1653, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died March 9, 1677, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany (2) Barbara Zuber February 5, 1678, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born December 24, 1654, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died November 10, 1725, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
 - x. Johann Georg Schumacher, born May 28, 1652, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Barbara Eberspaecher July 24, 1683, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born February 1, 1661, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died May 31, 1712, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
 - xi. Conrad Schumacher, born August 7, 1655, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died August 27, 1657, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

5856. Reverend John Owsley, born December 12, 1630, in Septon Beauchamp, Somerset, England; died December 25, 1687, in Leicestershire, England. He was the son of **11712. John Owsley of Trull** and **11713. Edith/Elizabeth Edwards**. He married **5857. Dorothea Poyntz** in March, 1651 in Leicestershire, England.

5857. Dorothea Poyntz, born January 3, 1631, in Benefield, Northamptonshire, England; died August 2, 1705, in Leicestershire, England. She was the daughter of **11714. Newdigate Poyntz** and **11715. Sarah Foxley**.

Reverend John Owsley graduated from the University of Oxford with a Bachelor of Arts degree on June 29, 1631. He first served as clerk of the Whittlebury Church at Northamptonshire. He was appointed rector of the Stoke-Coursey parish at Somersetshire in 1652, during Cromwell's reign under the Commonwealth, serving until 1660. After the Restoration, John was appointed rector of the St. John the Baptist Church in Glooston, Leicestershire, where he served for the remainder of his life. He and his wife are buried at the Glooston Church. Inside the Church, tombstones can be found that read: "Here lieth the body of John Owsley who was Rector of this parish for 28 years. He departed this life December 25th, 1687," and "Here lieth the bodies of John and Dorothea Owsley, who had twelve children, the latter buried August 2nd, 1705."

Children of Reverend John Owsley and Dorothea Poyntz:

- i. Sarah Owsley, born March 8, 1651, in Whittlebury, Northamptonshire, England; died May 13, 1713, in Norton, Derbyshire, England; married Thomas Cooper May 26, 1676, in Norton, Derbyshire, England; born August 11, 1644, in Norton, Derbyshire, England; died February 15, 1726, in Norton, Derbyshire, England.
- ii. John Owsley, born March 6, 1654, in Stoqursey, Somerset, England; died March 24, 1669, in Oxfordshire, England.
- iii. William Owsley, born April 9, 1656, in Stoqursey, Somerset, England; married Edith, born January 1, 1663, in Glooston, Leicestershire, England.
- 2928 iv. **Major Thomas Owsley**, born June 11, 1658, in Stoqursey, Somerset, England; died October 10, 1700, in Stafford County, Virginia; married Ann Harris abt. 1680 in Stafford, Stafford County, Virginia; born abt. 1663 in Stafford, Stafford County, Virginia; died abt. 1751 in Stafford, Stafford County, Virginia.
- v. Newdigate Owsley, born abt. 1660 in Benefield, Northamptonshire, England.
- vi. Edith Owsley, born December 14, 1662, in Glooston, Leicestershire, England.
- vii. Henry Owsley, born in March, 1663/4.
- viii. Francis Owsley, born abt. 1664 in Glooston, Leicestershire, England.
- ix. Poyntz Owsley, born April 11, 1667, in Glooston, Leicestershire, England.
- x. Charles Owsley, born September 3, 1669, in Glooston, Leicestershire, England.
- xi. Mary Owsley, born November 1, 1671, in Glooston, Leicestershire, England.
- xii. Dorothea Owsley, born December 23, 1673, in Glooston, Leicestershire, England.

5858. William Harris, born abt. 1633 in England; died May 16, 1698. He married **5859. Jane**.
5859. Jane, born abt. 1641 in Stafford County, Virginia.

William Harris arrived in America around 1660 as a Lieutenant in the English army. He was granted a patent on 4200 acres in Stafford County, now in Fairfax County (including the town of Colchester and land in Occoquan Regional Park, DC Dept of Corrections, Fort Belvoir, and Lorton, as well as Occoquan). In 1679, he was granted another 1600 acres at the head of Neabsco Creek. A 1681 letter indicates that he had been captured by the Indians and was held for ransom for over a year. In 1686, he bought three slaves, a ship, and livestock from his father-in-law, perhaps reestablishing his household after a calamity. In 1690, William was granted another patent of 1600 acres on Neabsco Creek. He bought a slave named Benjamin Lewis, who sued successfully for his freedom, having come to America under indenture.

At his death, William Harris still had 2446 acres, divided to granddaughters. He was buried at Neabsco Creek under an unusual carved stone, later moved to the Pohick Church. "Heare lyes bodey of Liut Willeame. Herreris who died May 16: 1698: aged: 065 years: by birth a Britaine: A good soldier A good husband and Kinde neighbour." A bronze plaque notes that he was the father of Anne Harris, the wife of Thomas Owsley.

Child of William Harris and Jane:

- 2929 i. **Ann Harris**, born abt 1663 in Stafford, Stafford County, Virginia; died abt. 1751 in Stafford, Stafford County, Virginia; married Thomas Owsley abt. 1680 in Stafford, Stafford County, Virginia; born June 11, 1658, in Stoqursey, Somerset, England; died October 10, 1700, in Stafford County, Virginia.

5864. Robert Middleton, born abt. 1651 in Somersetshire, England; died April 5, 1708, in Prince George's County, Maryland. He was the son of **11728. Anthony Middleton** and **11729. Magdalen Sawyer**. He married **5865. Mary Wheeler** abt. 1672, in Charles County, Maryland.

5865. Mary Wheeler, born March 22, 1658, in Charles County, Maryland; died May 6, 1708, in Charles County, Maryland. She was the daughter of **11730. Major John Wheeler** and **11731. Mary Causine**.

About twenty years old, Robert Middleton was brought into Prince George's County, Maryland, with Benjamin Arnold and Thomas Thornton, by Benjamin Rozer, Esq., of Charles County, prior to February 16, 1671. Robert married Mary Wheeler in 1672, fourteen years old and of a prominent Catholic family. Robert and Mary were given by her father, "for fatherly love and natural affections," the 365-acre plantation "Wheeler's Hope," lying on a fresh run emptying into Piscataway Creek.

They had five sons—three remained Episcopal, like their father, and two became Catholic, like their mother. This accounts for the Middletons of Charles County being Catholic and the Middletons of Prince George's County being Episcopal.

Robert repeatedly evinced a strong will in defending law and order. In 1687, through his attorney C. Lomax, he demanded a writ against Richard Clouden in a plea of trespass. He successfully defended himself in a number of other small legal suits. On September 10, 1689, he demanded 200 lbs. of tobacco as the price of one wolf's head.

In 1679, he was one of twelve men commissioned to settle certain boundaries in the county. He refused to sign the report, odd since it referenced Colonel Benjamin Rozer, who had brought him into Maryland a few years before.

In 1678, he was reimbursed for expenses incurred against the Nanticoke Indians to a total of 7125 lbs. of tobacco. In 1681, the Council at St. Mary's City commissioned him a Cornet in the Mounted Troops under Captain Randolph Brandt.

He was a juror in the Provincial Court in 1680 and 1698. He attested his loyalty to the Crown in 1689 when he signed, with others, the "Address of the Inhabitants of Charles County to their Most Excellent Majesties King William and Queen Mary." Between 1692 and 1707, he shouldered various civic responsibilities—land boundary commissioner, appraiser and estate administrator. He was appointed a Justice and also coroner for Prince George's County in 1696, shortly after the founding of that new county. He recorded the mark of his cattle in the court term of November, 1704.

Robert was a Warden and Vestryman of St. John's, Piscataway Parish at Broad Creek, from 1704 to 1708. He died intestate and administrators Mary Middleton and oldest son John Middleton signed the administrative bond on May 6, 1708.

Children of Robert Middleton and Mary Wheeler:

- i. John Middleton, born abt. 1673 in Prince George's County, Maryland; died abt. 1753 in Frederick, Montgomery County, Maryland.
- 2932 ii. **Thomas Middleton**, born abt. 1674 in Charles County, Maryland; died abt. 1744 in Jordan Manor, Charles County, Maryland; married Penelope Hatton abt. 1703 in Charles County, Maryland; born abt. 1674 in Charles County, Maryland; died in September, 1730 in Prince George's County, Maryland.
- iii. James Middleton, born abt. 1676 in Charles County, Maryland; died abt. 1769 in Jordan Manor, Charles County, Maryland; married Sarah Smith abt. 1740 in Charles County, Maryland; born abt. 1700 in Jordan Manor, Charles County, Maryland; died August 5, 1769, in Maryland.
- iv. Robert Middleton, born in February, 1681 in Maryland; died abt. 1749 in Maryland.
- v. William Middleton, born abt. 1685 in Charles County, Maryland; died abt. 1769 in Charles County, Maryland.
- vi. Elizabeth Middleton, born abt. 1697 in Maryland.

5866. William Hatton, born abt. 1622 in England, died August 2, 1712, in Prince George's County, Maryland. He married **5867. Mary Beckerdike**.

5867. Mary Beckerdike, born abt. 1653 in London, England; died abt. 1731 in Prince George's County, Maryland.

Children of William Hatton and Mary Beckerdike:

- 2933 i. **Penelope Hatton**, born abt. 1674 in Charles County, Maryland; died in September, 1730, in Prince George's County, Maryland; married Thomas Middleton; born abt. 1674 in Charles County, Maryland; died abt. 1744 in Jordan Manor, Charles County, Maryland.
- ii. Joseph Hatton, born abt. 1687 in Saint Mary's County, Maryland; died in September, 1730 in Prince George's County, Maryland; married Lucy Marbury October 17, 1710, in Prince George's County, Maryland; born abt. 1695 in Prince George's County, Maryland; died abt. 1750 in Piscataway, Prince George's County, Maryland.

5868. Captain John Bayne, born in 1662 in Charles County, Maryland; died October 25, 1701, while sailing to England. He was the son of **11736. Walter R. Bayne** and **11737. Eleanor**. He married (1) **5869. Anne Warren** abt. 1682 in Charles County, Maryland (2) Anne (possibly Ebsworth or Hawkins).

5869. Anne Warren, born abt. 1662 in Charles County, Maryland; died abt. 1686 in Charles County, Maryland

The name Bayne is often spelled Beane, and on occasion Bean. The Baynes and the families they associated with possessed land and resources like tobacco; they were well off in general, and references to servants and slaves pepper their wills and other legal documents.

John Bayne was a sea-going captain, and died while sailing across the Atlantic. He was buried in Liverpool, England.

Child of Captain John Bayne and Anne Warren:

- 2934 i. **Walter Bayne**, born September 8, 1681, in Charles County, Maryland; died July 9, 1754, or June 21, 1754, in Prince George's County, Maryland; married Martha Hawkins in December, 1710 in Prince George's County, Maryland.

Children of Captain John Bayne and Anne (possibly Ebsworth or Hawkins):

- i. Anne Bayne, born in 1687 in Charles County, Maryland; died after December 14, 1726, in Charles County, Maryland; married Thomas Dent in 1705 in Charles County, Maryland; born November 15, 1685, in Portobacco Quarters, Charles County, Maryland; died in 1725 in Charles County, Maryland.
- ii. Ebsworth Bayne, born July 26, 1689, in Charles County, Maryland; died after 1734 in Charles County, Maryland; married Catherine Fowke in 1715 in Charles County, Maryland; born April 8, 1694, in Charles County, Maryland; died in 1718 in Charles County, Maryland.

5870. John Hawkins, born in 1665 in England; died in 1707 in Prince George's County, Maryland. He was the son of **11740. Henry Hawkins** and **11741. Eleanor Cole**. He married **5871. Elizabeth Marshall** abt. 1685 in Charles County, Maryland.

5871. Elizabeth Marshall, born April 15, 1667, in Charles County, Maryland; died before 1705 in Prince George's County, Maryland. She was the daughter of **11742. William Marshall** and **11743. Catherine (Payne?)**

Children of John Hawkins and Elizabeth Marshall:

- 2935 i. **Martha Hawkins**, born abt. 1686 in Prince George's County, Maryland; died after June 12, 1755, in Maryland. She married Walter Bayne, born September 8, 1681, in Charles County, Maryland; died July 9, 1754, or June 21, 1754, in Prince George's County, Maryland.
- ii. John Hawkins, born in 1690 in Charles County, Maryland; died September 12, 1772, in Prince George's County, Maryland; married Elizabeth Stone abt. 1702 in Prince George's County, Maryland; born abt. 1686 in Prince George's County, Maryland; died November 16, 1772 in Prince George's County, Md.
- iii. Thomas Hawkins, born in 1700 in King George's Parish, Prince George's County, Maryland; died March 15, 1743/4, in Charles County, Maryland; married Sarah Middleton abt. 1718 in Charles County, Maryland; born abt. 1698 in Charles County, Maryland; died June 24, 1751, in Charles County, Maryland.
- iv. William Hawkins, born in 1701 in Prince George's County, Maryland; died November 9, 1751, in King George's Parish, Prince George's County, Maryland; married (1) Mary Middleton abt. 1725 in Prince George's County, Maryland; born February 24, 1709/10, in King George's Parish, Prince George's County, Maryland; died abt. 1728 in King George's Parish, Prince George's County, Maryland (2) Sarah Noble May 13, 1729, in St. John's Parish, Prince George's County, Maryland; born November 8, 1709, in St. John's Parish, Prince George's County, Maryland; died before 1750 in Prince George's County, Maryland.

6160. Guillaume LeMaistre, born in Lestrem, France. He married **6161. Louise Quennel**.
6161. Louise Quennel.

Child of Guillaume LeMaistre and Louise Quennel:

- 3080 i. **Claude LeMaistre**, born between 1610 and 1613 in Richebourg, Artois, France; died in 1682 in Harlem, Manhattan Island, New York; married Hester DuBois April 24, 1652, in Loverdwardsstract, Amsterdam, Netherlands; born October 9, 1625, in Canterbury, Kent, England; died in 1710.

6176. Nicholas Knapp, born May 16, 1592, in Bures, Suffolk, England, died April 16, 1670, in Stamford, Fairfield County, Connecticut. He was the son of **12352. John Knapp** and **12353. Martha Blois**. He married (1) **6177. Elinor**, born in 1608 in Bures, Suffolk, England; died August 16, 1658, in Stamford, Fairfield County, Connecticut (2) Unity Buxton Brown, daughter of Clement Buxton and widow of Peter Brown.

6177. Elinor, born in 1608, in Bures, Suffolk, England; died August 16, 1658, in Stamford, Fairfield County, England.

Nicholas Knapp and his wife came to New England from England in 1630 with the Winthrop and Saltonstall Expedition and settled in Watertown, Massachusetts. The fleet contained about 700 Puritans—men, women, and children, sailing from Yarmouth, Isle of Wight, with the necessary livestock and provisions. John Winthrop and other wealthy leaders had obtained a Royal Charter in 1629 to establish the Massachusetts Bay Colony. Over the winter of 1629/30, they recruited a large group of families representing all manner of skilled labor to ensure a robust colony. The first year was difficult, and out of the 700 who had arrived during the spring and summer, over 200 died by the end of December. The flow of Puritans to New England continued for ten more years, during the period known as the Great Migration.

Nicholas Knapp was a weaver and farmer, and possibly a brother of William Knapp, who came at the same time, but that relationship has neither been proved nor disproved. There is no record that they ever had any dealings with each other after their arrival. When either was in difficulty, it was a stranger who came to the rescue, never the reputed brother.

Records of the Massachusetts Bay Company in New England in the 1630s give us:

"Nich. Knapp is fynyed five pounds for taking upon him to cure the scurvy by a water of noe worth nor value which he solde att a very deare rate, to be imprisoned till hee pay his ffine or give securitye for it, or else be whipped and shall be liable to any mans ae'en of whome hee hath receaved money for the s'd water. Mr. Wil'm Pelham and Mr. Edward Lockewood both promised to pay the court the sum of five pounds (V£) for Nich. Knapp before the last court of May next. Aug. 7, 1632. there is 3 pounds (IHE) of Knapp's fine of five pounds (V£) remitted. 6th day of 7th month, 1638. General Court. Nicho Knop, being fined five pounds, pt was paid and the rest remitted."

When no one who bought the water complained, and some, in fact, said the water helped cure their ailments, the rest of the fine was forgiven.

From the last will and testament of Nicholas Knapp:

- 1 I give to my son Moses Knap my house and land in Stamford with all the meadows and upland belonging to me. Also, I give to my said sonn Moses, my cart and plowe or plowes, with all the furniture of Irons, yokes and Chaynes belonging and a small gun in the house and a Sword.
- 2 I give to my son Timothy the monies remayning due to me upon the bill for the house of John Bats lives in.
- 3 I give unto my Sonn John Caleb the Loom and half the gears and the other half of the gears I give to my Sonn Joshua.
- 4 I give to my dau. Sarah Disbrowe, the monies due me fro m her husband, about 37£ concerning the horss.
- 5 I give to my dau. Hanna, one mare.
- 6 I give to my dau. Lidia the mare that was Mr. Bishops with, the increase shee hath.
- 7 I give to my dau. Ruth Twenty Shillings.
- 8 I give to my two daughters-in-law, viz: Sarah and Unica Buxton, all their Mother's Clothes as a free gift, except one hat and one new petticoat, which my will is they should have onward of their portion. Also, I will and bequeath unto Uneca Buxton the new bible as a free gift.
- 9 My will is that the portions due to my two daughters-in-law, viz: Sarah Buxton and Uneca Buxton, out of the estate of their father, Clement Buxton. I say that ther and portions be currently payd, according to their proportion of that Inventorie.
- 10 Lastly, my Will is that my Son Jushua Knap be sole executor of this my Will to receive all and pay dues according to this my last will as also all debts to or from me. If in case that mare be not found that I have given to Lydia, that then shee to have a nother mare in the Lue of that. This being my Last Will, renouncing all other former Will as wills made by me.

Children of Nicholas Knapp and Elinor:

- i. Jonathan Knapp, born in 1631 in Watertown, Middlesex County, Massachusetts; died December 27, 1631, in Watertown, Middlesex County, Massachusetts.
- ii. Timothy Knapp, born December 14, 1632, in Watertown, Middlesex County, Massachusetts. *Timothy was a farmer, and probably also a blacksmith.*
- 3088 iii. **Joshua Knapp**, born January 5, 1635, in Watertown, Middlesex County, Massachusetts; died October 27, 1684, in Greenwich, Fairfield County, Connecticut; married Hannah Close June 9, 1657, in Stamford, Fairfield County, Connecticut; born in 1632 in Grinton, Yorkshire, England; died in 1694 in Fairfield County, Connecticut.
- iv. Caleb Knapp, born January 20, 1636/37, in Watertown, Middlesex County, Massachusetts; died in 1675 in Stamford, Fairfield County, Connecticut.
- v. Sarah Knapp, born January 5, 1638/39, in Stamford, Fairfield County, Connecticut.
- vi. Ruth Knapp, born January 6, 1641, in Watertown, Middlesex County, Massachusetts.
- vii. Hannah Knapp, born March 6, 1642, in Middlesex County, Massachusetts; died June 4, 1696, in Norwalk, Fairfield County, Connecticut.
- viii. Moses Knapp, born abt. 1645. *Moses Knapp was a blacksmith.*
- ix. Lydia Knapp, born January 8, 1647, in Stamford, Fairfield County, Connecticut.

6208. William Haynes; born in 1624 in Sandy, Bedfordshire, England; died in 1651 in Salem, Essex County, Massachusetts. He married **6209. Sarah Ingersoll** in 1644 in Marblehead, Essex County, Massachusetts..

6209. Sarah Ingersoll, born in Sutton, Bedfordshire, England; died in Houlton, Essex County, Massachusetts.

Child of William Haynes and Sarah Ingersoll:

- 3104 i. **Jonathan Haynes**, born April 11, 1648, in Salem, Essex County, Massachusetts; died February 22, 1697/98, in Haverhill, Essex County, Massachusetts; married Sarah Moulton December 30, 1674, in Newberry, Essex County, Massachusetts; born October 17, 1656, in Hampton, Rockingham County, New Hampshire; died July 13, 1699, in Haverhill, Essex County, Massachusetts.

6848. Mathurin Gauthier. He married **6849. Catherine Lomeaux** in Enchillais, Rochefort, Saintes, St-Onge, France.

6849. Catherine Loumeaux.

Child of Mathurin Gauthier and Catherine Loumeaux:

- 3424 i. **Jean Gauthier dit Larouche**, born abt. 1645 in Enchillais, Rochefort, Saintes, Saintonge, France; died May 27, 1690, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; married Angelique Lefebvre dit Battanville January 21, 1675, in the Church of Notre-Dame-de-Quebec, Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1661 in St-Godard-de-Rouen, Seine-Maritime, Normandie, France; died January 29, 1712, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada.

6850. Louis Lefebvre dit Battanville, born abt. 1642 in St-Maclou, Eure, Haute-Normandie, France; died August 28, 1687, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada. He married (1) **6851. Suzanne DeBure** (2) Claire-Francoise Trut; born May 14, 1667; died September 12, 1744, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada.

6851. Suzanne DeBure, born abt. 1636 in Rouen, Seine-Maritime, Haute-Normandie, France; died December 9, 1680, in Quebec, Canada.

Louis Lefebvre dit Battanville was a brewer.

Child of Louis Lefebvre dit Battanville and Suzanne DeBure:

- 3425 i. **Angelique Lefebvre dit Battanville**, born abt. 1661 in St-Godard-de-Rouen, Seine-Maritime, Haute-Normandie, France; died January 29, 1712, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; married (1) Jean Gauthier dit Larouche January 21, 1674, in the Church of Notre-Dame-de-Quebec, Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1645 in Enchillais, Rochefort, Saintes, Saintonge, France; died May 27, 1690, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada (2) Pierre Brunet September 4, 1690, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; born abt. 1661 in St-Nicolas-de-Bourgueil, Loire, Rhone-Alpes, France; died January 29, 1712, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada.

Children of Louis Lefebvre dit Battanville and Claire-Francoise Trut:

- i. Charlotte-Francoise Lefebvre dit Battanville, born March 4, 1684, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; died May 6, 1699, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada.
- ii. Marie-Madeleine Lefebvre dit Battanville, born March 29, 1686, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; married Pierre-Alexandre Simon February 5, 1715, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; born August 18, 1689, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada; died February 15, 1715, in Quebec City, Quebec, Canada.

6916. Antoine Archambault, born abt. 1575 in Dompierre, LaRochele, Aunis, France; died abt. 1654 in LaRochele, Aunis, France. He married **6917. Renee Ouvrad** abt. 1602 in Dompierre, LaRochele, Aunis, France.

6917. Renee Ouvrad, born abt. 1582 in Dompierre, LaRochele, Aunis, France; died abt. 1654 in LaRochele, Aunis, France.

Child of Antoine Archambault and Renee Ouvrad:

- 3458 i. **Jacques Archambault**, born abt. 1604 in Lardilliere, Dompierre, LaRoche, Aunis, France; died February 15, 1687/1688, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; married Francoise Toureau January 24, 1628/1629, in St Philbert du Pont Charault, Lucon, France; born abt. 1600 in France; died December 9, 1663, in Montreal, Quebec, France.

6918. Francois Touraud, born abt. 1579 in Angoumois, France; died abt. 1670 in France. He married **6919. Marthe Noire** abt. 1599, in Armand du Bois, Angouleme, France.

6919. Marthe Noire, born abt. 1578 in Angoumois, France; died abt. 1640 in France.

Children of Francois Tauraud and Marthe Noire:

- 3459 i. **Francoise Toureau**, born abt. 1600 in France; died December 9, 1663, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada; married Jacques Archambault January 24, 1628/1629, in St Philbert du Pont Charault, Lucon, France; born abt. 1604 in Lardilliere, Dompierre, LaRoche, Aunis, France; died February 15, 1687/1688, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada.
- ii. **Jacquette Tourade**, born abt. 1620 in Notre Dame, Presles en Brie, Paris, Ile de France; married Pierre Jaroussel abt. 1640 in France; born abt. 1615 in Perigny, LaRoche, Aunis, France.

Generation 14

8194. Conrad Zuber, born abt. 1580.

Children of Conrad Zuber:

- 4115 i. **Anna Zuber**, born abt. 1613 in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died May 17, 1676, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Caspar Ilg January 17, 1641, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born abt. 1611; died February 16, 1683, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 4097 ii. **Margareta Zuber**, born abt. 1614; died December 31, 1681, in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Johannes (Hans) Spieth May 15, 1636, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born abt. 1600 in Hegensberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died April 23, 1677, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

8198. Hans Nagel, born abt. 1580.

Children of Hans Nagel:

- 4099 i. **Anna Nagel**, born abt. 1602; died February 25, 1660, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married **4098. Georg Spieth** February 2, 1636, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born abt. 1600; died October 31, 1676, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 4113 ii. **Maria Nagel**, born abt. 1613 in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died January 25, 1685, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married (1) **4112. Jerg Spieth** January 4, 1636, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born abt. 1610 in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany (2) **4098. Georg Spieth** September 27, 1661, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born abt. 1600; died October 31, 1676, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

8224. Hans Spieth, born abt. 1582 in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died abt. 1635 in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany

Child of Hans Spieth:

- 4112 i. **Jerg Spieth**, born abt. 1610 in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died May 22, 1671; married Maria Nagel January 4, 1636, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

8236. Hans Spieth, born abt. 1590.

Child of Hans Spieth:

- 4118. i. **Hans Spieth**; born abt. 1613; died February 18, 1639, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Agnes Ketz January 14, 1638, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born August 31, 1613, in Zell am Neckar, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 29, 1684, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

8238. Hans Ketz, born September 23, 1571, in Altbach, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He was the son of **16476. Gall Ketz** and **16477. Margaretha Schwarz**. He married **8239. Anna Bofinger** November 29, 1597, in Zell am Neckar, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

8239. Anna Bofinger, born December 21, 1572, in Zell am Neckar, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. She was the daughter of **16478. Zacharias Bofinger** and **16479. Othalie Minsinger**.

Children of Hans Ketz and Anna Bofinger:

- i. Jacob Ketz, born September 10, 1598, in Altbach, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- ii. Margaretha Ketz, born December 7, 1599, in Altbach, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iii. Anna Ketz, born March 27, 1602, in Altbach, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iv. Maria Ketz, born April 25, 1604, in Altbach, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- v. Jacob Ketz, born March 26, 1606, in Altbach, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- vi. Hans Ketz, born March 22, 1610, in Altbach, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- vii. Catharina Ketz, born October 1, 1611, in Zell am Neckar, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 4119 viii. **Agnes Ketz**, born August 31, 1613, in Zell am Neckar, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died June 29, 1684, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Christoph Eberspaecher July 3, 1643, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born January 20, 1617, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; died December 20, 1700, in Oberesslingen, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- ix. Michel Ketz, born September 23, 1615, in Zell am Neckar, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- x. Anna Ketz, born May 5, 1617, in Zell am Neckar, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

11712. John Owsley of Trull, born abt. 1581 in Devon, England; died January 26, 1651, in Trull, Taunton, Somerset, England. He was the son of **23424. Reverend William Owsley** and **23425. Mary**. He married **11713. Edith/Elizabeth Edwards** in 1623 in Essex, England.

11713. Edith/Elizabeth Edwards, born May 18, 1595, in Somerset, England; died abt. 1663 in Somerset, England. She was the daughter of **23426. William Edwards** and **23427. Edith Bagge**.

John was the rector of the parish of Trull (Taunton, Somerset, England).

Children of John Owsley and Edith Edwards:

- i. Edith Owsley, born October 22, 1626, in Trull, Somersetshire, England; married William Thomas; born abt. 1622.
- ii. Mary Owsley, born September 9, 1629, in Shepton Beauchamp, Somersetshire, England; died November 6, 1629, in Shepton Beauchamp, Somersetshire, England.
- 5856 iii. **Reverend John Owsley**, born December 12, 1630, in Shepton Beauchamp, Somersetshire, England; died

December 25, 1687, in Leicestershire, England; married Dorothea Poyntz in March, 1651 in Leicestershire, England; born January 3, 1631, in Benefield, Northamptonshire, England; died August 2, 1705, in Leicestershire, England.

- iv. William Owsley, born April 4, 1635, in Shepton Beauchamp, Somersetshire, England; married Sarah West January 8, 1660, in Bradford, Somersetshire, England; born abt. 1639 in Trull, Somersetshire, England.
- v. Elizabeth Owsley, born in September, 1635, in St. Bride's Parish, Fleet Street, London, England.
- vi. Robert Owsley, born abt. 1641 in Shepton Beauchamp, Somersetshire, England; died before November 30, 1650.

11714. Newdigate Poyntz, born November 8, 1608, in Benefield, Northamptonshire, England; died August 4, 1643, in Gainsborough, Lincolnshire, England. He was the son of **23428. Sir John Poyntz** and **23429. Anne Sydenham**. He married (1) **11715. Sarah Foxley** abt. 1627 in Benefield, Northamptonshire, England (2) Ann Forrest January 30, 1637 (3) Mary Parkyns December 21, 1637; born abt. 1616 in Benefield, Northamptonshire, England.

11715. Sarah Foxley, born abt. 1610 in Harringworth, Northamptonshire, England; died May 29, 1636, in Benefield, Northamptonshire, England. She was the daughter of **Francis Foxley** and **Mary Dryden**.

Sarah Foxley died in childbirth, along with the child. Newdigate Poyntz died in battle while a Captain in the Royal Army, at the siege of Gainsborough, Lincolnshire, England, by forces of Oliver Cromwell. His body was moved to Benefield, Northamptonshire, and he was not buried until August 20.

Children of Newdigate Poyntz and Sarah Foxley:

- i. Charles Poyntz, born abt. 1626 in Leicestershire, England; died abt. 1645 in Benefield, Northamptonshire, England.
- ii. Thomas Poyntz, born abt. 1628 in Benefield, Northamptonshire, England.; buried March 26, 1677, in Benefield, Northamptonshire, England; married Mary Herington.
- iii. John Poyntz, born January 3, 1628, in Benefield, Northamptonshire, England; died August 12, 1712, in Benefield, Northamptonshire, England; married Alice Brown.
- 5857 iv. **Dorothea Poyntz**, born January 3, 1631, in Benefield, Northamptonshire, England; died August 2, 1705, in Leicestershire, England; married Reverend John Owsley in March, 1651, in Leicestershire, England; born December 12, 1630, in Shepton Beauchamp, Somersetshire, England; died December 25, 1687, in Leicestershire, England.
- v. Francis Poyntz, christened January 16, 1633, in Benefield, Northamptonshire, England; died abt. 1684 in Benefield, Northamptonshire, England; married Catherine Bates.
- vi. Mary Poyntz, born in January, 1633 in Leicestershire, England; married Thomas Crosby.
- vii. Sarah Poyntz (twin of Mary), born in January, 1633 in Leicestershire, England; buried May 2, 1635, in Benefield, Northamptonshire, England.
- viii. Elizabeth Poyntz, born May 29, 1636, in Benefield, Northamptonshire, England; died May 29, 1636, in Benefield, Northamptonshire, England.

Children of Newdigate Poyntz and Mary Parkyns:

- i. Newdigate Poyntz, born abt. 1638.
- ii. William Poyntz, born abt. 1640 in Benefield, Northamptonshire, England.

11728. Anthony Middleton, born abt. 1620 in York, Yorkshire, England; died abt. 1655 in Prince George's County, Maryland. He was the son of **23456. Thomas Middleton** and **23457. Ann Anthony**. He married **11729. Magdalen Sawyer**.

11729. Magdalen Sawyer, born abt. 1630 in England; died in Maryland. She was the daughter of **23458. William Sawyer** and **23459. Sarah Thomas**.

Child of Anthony Middleton and Magdalen Sawyer:

- 5864 i. **Robert Middleton**, born abt. 1651 in Somersetshire, England; died April 5, 1708, in Prince George's County, Maryland; married Mary Wheeler abt. 1672 in Charles County, Maryland; born March 22, 1658, in Charles County, Maryland; died May 6, 1708, in Charles County, Maryland.

11730. Major John Wheeler, born abt. 1630; died January 9, 1694, in Charles County, Maryland. He was possibly the son of **23460. Henry Wheeler**. He married **11731. Mary Causine** in January, 1651, in Baltimore, Maryland.

11731. Mary Causine, born March 9, 1631, in Charles County, Maryland; died January 9, 1694, in Charles County, Maryland.

John Wheeler came to Maryland about 1659. He was Captain of the Charles County Militia in 1676, and its Major in 1689. He was Justice of the County Court in 1685. In his will dated November 11, 1693, he left bequests or legacies to his five sons, but none to his daughters, Mary and Winifred.

Children of John Wheeler and Mary Causine:

- i. John Wheeler, born abt. 1654; died abt. 1688.
- ii. James Wheeler, born December 16, 1656, in Charles County, Maryland; died December, 1684, in Charles County, Maryland.
- 5865 iii. **Mary Wheeler**, born March 22, 1658, in Charles County, Maryland; died May 6, 1708, in Charles County, Maryland; married Robert Middleton abt. 1672 in Charles County, Maryland; born abt. 1651 in Prince George's County, Maryland; died April 8, 1708, in Prince George's County, Maryland.
- iv. Thomas Wheeler, born March 18, 1660, in Charles County, Maryland; died March 17, 1735, in Charles County, Maryland.
- v. Winifred Wheeler, born in March, 1663 in Charles County, Maryland; died abt. 1746 in Charles County, Maryland.
- vi. Ignatius Wheeler, born in May, 1665; died abt. 1669.

11736. Walter R. Bayne, born abt. 1616 in St. Thomas Parish, Southwark, Surrey, England; died May 28, 1670, in Charles County, Maryland. He has the son of **23472. John Bayne** and **23473. Margaret Newton**. He married (1) Mary Ravell before 1641, in England; born abt. 1622 in England; died before 1658 in St. Mary's County, Maryland (2) **11737. Eleanor**.

11737. Eleanor, born abt. 1640 in England, died November 11, 1701, in Charles County, Maryland.

Child of Walter R. Bayne and Mary Ravell:

- i. Edith (Judith) Bayne, born in 1641 in England; died before 1679 in Charles County, Maryland; married (1) John Marlow October 27, 1665, in Charles County, Maryland; born September 2, 1638, in Manchester, Lancashire, England; died December 24, 1673, in Charles County, Maryland (2) Reverend Matthew Hill abt. 1673 in St. Mary's County, Maryland; born November 7, 1632, in Saint John Ousebridge, York, Yorkshire, England; died November 21, 1679, in Charles County, Maryland.

Children of Walter R. Bayne and Eleanor:

- 5868 i. **Captain John Bayne**, born in 1662 in Charles County, Maryland; died October 25, 1701, while sailing to England. He married (1) Anne Warren abt. 1662 in Charles County, Maryland; born abt. 1662 in Charles County, Maryland; died abt. 1686 in Charles County, Maryland (2) Anne (possibly Ebsworth or Hawkins).
- ii. Eleanor Bayne, born in 1665 in Charles County, Maryland; died November 11, 1701, in Charles County, Maryland; married (1) John Stone in Charles County, Maryland; born in 1647 in Hungars Parrish, Accomack County, Virginia; died August 10, 1698, in Poynton Manor, Charles County, Maryland (2) Reverend Hugh Tears abt. 1698 in Charles County, Maryland; born in 1665 in Charles County, Maryland; died February 20, 1698/99, in Charles County, Maryland (3) John Beale June 22, 1700, in Charles County, Maryland; born in 1675 in Calvert County, Maryland; died April 27, 1751, in Charles County, Maryland.
- iii. Elizabeth Bayne, born before 1660 in St. Mary's County, Maryland; died after 1683 in St. Mary's County, Maryland; married Robert Browne abt. 1676 in St. Mary's County, Maryland; born before 1656 in St. Mary's County, Maryland; died August 16, 1683, in St. Mary's County, Maryland.
- iv. Thomas Bayne, born before 1670 in Charles County, Maryland.

11740. Henry Hawkins, born in 1627 in England; died May 12, 1699, in Charles County, Maryland. He married (1) **11741. Eleanor Cole** abt. 1664 in England (2) Elizabeth Holland in 1681 in Charles County, Maryland; born in 1644; died June 14, 1717, in Charles County, Maryland.

11741. Eleanor Cole, born abt. 1649 in England; died 1681 in Charles County, Maryland. She was the daughter of **23482. Giles Cole**.

Children of Henry Hawkins and Eleanor Cole:

- 5870 i. **John Hawkins**, born in 1665 in England; died in 1707 in Prince George's County, Maryland; married Elizabeth Marshall abt. 1685 in Charles County, Maryland; born April 15, 1667, in Charles County, Maryland; died before 1705 in Prince George's County, Maryland.
- ii. William Hawkins, born abt. 1666; married Mary abt. 1686 in Charles County, Maryland; born abt. 1670.
- iii. Elizabeth Hawkins, born before 1672 in Charles County, Maryland; died after 1718 in Pitchley, Northhamshire, England; married Unknown Lewis.
- iv. Henry Hawkins, born in 1675 in Charles County, Maryland; died June 12, 1702, in Charles County, Maryland; married Sarah Smith in Charles County, Maryland; born abt. 1670 in William & Mary Parish, Charles County, Maryland; died abt. 1715 in William & Mary Parish, Charles County, Maryland.
- v. Eleanor Hawkins, born in 1675, in Charles County, Maryland; died February 23, 1723/24, in Charles County, Maryland; married (1) Reverend George Tubman abt. 1696 in Charles County, Maryland; born before 1676; died in 1704 in Charles County, Maryland (2) William Smallwood abt. 1696 in Charles County, Maryland; born in 1677 in Charles County, Maryland; died June 12, 1706, in Charles County, Maryland (3) Edward Philpott July 25, 1708, in Portobacco, Charles County, Maryland; born abt. 1665, in William & Mary Parish, Charles County, Maryland; died October 28, 1718, in William & Mary Parish, Charles County, Maryland.
- vi. Thomas Hawkins, born before October, 1675 in Charles County, Maryland; died in 1701 in Charles County, Maryland.

Children of Henry Hawkins and Elizabeth Holland:

- i. Mary Hawkins, born in 1681 in Charles County, Maryland; died before 1773 in Prince George's County, Maryland; married (1) Unknown Holmes in 1697 in Charles County, Maryland; born abt. 1677; died in 1707 in Charles County, Maryland (2) John Lowe in 1708 in Charles County, Maryland; born August 12, 1683, in Prince George's County, Maryland; died June 13, 1773, in Prince George's County, Maryland.
- ii. Henry Holland Hawkins, born in 1683 in Charles County, Maryland; died April 22, 1751, in Charles County, Maryland; married Joan Greenfield abt. 1716 in Charles County, Maryland; born in 1698 in Calvert County, Maryland; died July 25, 1755, in Charles County, Maryland.
- iii. Ruth Hawkins, born in 1688 in Charles County, Maryland; died abt. 1712 in St. Mary's County, Maryland; Married James Keech November 15, 1704, in Charles County, Maryland; born abt. 1685 in St. Mary's County, Maryland; died March 2, 1725/26, in St. Mary's County, Maryland.

11742. William Marshall, born in 1607 in Pateley Bridge, Yorkshire, England; died December, 1673, in Charles County, Maryland. He married (1) Margaret Bayne May 29, 1630, in Pateley Bridge, Yorkshire, England; born before 1614 in Nidderdale, Yorkshire, England; died abt. 1650 in St. Mary's County, Maryland (2) **11743. Catherine** (possibly Payne) before June 14, 1656, in St. Mary's County, Maryland

11743. Catherine (possibly Payne), born before 1624; died in 1673 in St. Mary's County, Maryland.

Children of William Marshall and Margaret Bayne:

- i. George Marshall, born February 20, 1630/31, in Pateley Bridge, Yorkshire, England; died April 30, 1639, in Pateley Bridge, Yorkshire, England.
- ii. Thomas Marshall, born August 10, 1634, in Pateley Bridge, Yorkshire, England; died after 1656 in Kings County, Long Island, New York.
- iii. Mary Marshall, born May 9, 1637, in Pateley Bridge, Yorkshire, England.
- iv. John Marshall, born April 6, 1640, in Pateley Bridge, Yorkshire, England.
- v. Daniel Marshall, born May 3, 1645, in Pateley Bridge, Yorkshire, England.
- vi. Anne Marshall, born June 7, 1647, in Pateley Bridge, Yorkshire, England.

Children of William Marshall and Catherine:

- i. William Marshall, born abt. 1658 in Wicomico River, Allens Fresh, Charles County, Maryland; died June 28, 1698, in Allens Fresh, Charles County, Maryland; married Elizabeth Hanson abt. 1689 in Charles County, Maryland; born abt. 1673 in Charles County, Maryland; died May 26, 1735, in Charles County, Maryland.
- ii. Joshua Marshall, born abt. 1660 in Charles County, Maryland; died in 1703 in Charles County, Maryland.
- 5831 iii. **Elizabeth Marshall**, born April 15, 1667, in Charles County, Maryland; died before 1705 in Prince George's County, Maryland; married John Hawkins abt. 1685 in Charles County, Maryland; born in 1665 in England; died in 1707 in Prince George's County, Maryland.

12352. John Knapp, born in 1560 in Ipswitch, Suffolk, England; died May 2, 1604, in Ipswitch, Suffolk, England. He married **12353. Martha Blois**.

12353. Martha Blois, born in 1565 in Grundisbrough, Suffolk, England.

Child of John Knapp and Martha Blois:

- 6 176 i. **Nicholas Knapp**, born May 16, 1592, in Bures, Suffolk, England; died April 16, 1670, in Stamford, Fairfield County, Connecticut; married (1) Elinor; born 1608 in Bures, Suffolk, England; died August 16, 1658, in Stamford, Fairfield County, Connecticut (2) Unity Buxton Brown.

13836. Unknown Toriau, born abt. 1549 in France. He married **13837. Collineau DeMontaguerre**.

13837. Collineau DeMontaguerre, born abt. 1554 in France.

Children of Unknown Toriau and Collineau DeMontaguerre:

- 6918 i. **Francois Touraud**, born abt. 1579 in Angoumois, France; died abt. 1670 in France; married Marie Noire abt. 1599; born abt. 1578 in Angoumois, France; died abt. 1640 in France.
- ii. Jacquette Touraude, born abt. 1620 in Notre Dame, Presles en Brie, Paris, Ile de France; married Pierre Jaroussel abt. 1640 in France; born abt. 1615 in Perigny, LaRochelle, Aunis, France.

Generation 15

16476. Gall Ketz, born abt. 1545; married **16477. Margaretha Schwarz**.

16477. Margaretha Schwarz, born abt. 1545.

Children of Gall Ketz and Margaretha Schwarz:

- i. Elizabetha Ketz, born September 17, 1570, in Altbach, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 8238 ii. **Hans Ketz**, born September 23, 1571, in Altbach, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Anna Bofinger November 29, 1597, in Altbach, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born December 21, 1572, in Zell am Neckar Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iii. Johannes Ketz, born February 22, 1573, in Altbach, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iv. Appolonia Ketz, born May 22, 1575, in Altbach, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- v. Margaretha Ketz, born July 15, 1576, in Altbach, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- vi. Maria Ketz, born December 15, 1577, in Altbach, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- vii. Jacobus Ketz, born July 20, 1579, in Altbach, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- viii. Anna Ketz, born in August 1583, in Altbach, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

16478. Zacharias Bofinger, born abt. 1540 in Zell am Neckar, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He married **16479. Othalie Minsinger** April 27, 1562, in Zell am Neckar, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
16479. Othalie Minsinger, born abt. 1540. She was the daughter of **Leonhard Minsinger**.

Children of Zacharias Bofinger and Othalie Minsinger:

- i. Agnes Bofinger, born March 5, 1564, in Zell am Neckar, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- ii. Anna Bofinger, born July 23, 1568, in Zell am Neckar, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- iii. Jacob Bofinger, born September 27, 1571, in Zell am Neckar, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 8239 iv. **Anna Bofinger**, born December 21, 1572, in Zell am Neckar, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; married Hans Ketz November 29, 1597, in Zell am Neckar, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany; born September 23, 1571, in Altbach, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- v. Katherina Bofinger, born August 8, 1574, in Zell am Neckar, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

23424. Reverend William Owsley, born abt. 1555 in Axminster, Devonshire, England; died before November 5, 1593, in Axminster, Devonshire, England. He was the son of **46848. John Owsle** and **46849. Eme (Emma?)**. He married **23425. Mary**.

23425. Mary, born abt. 1558 in Trull, Somersetshire, England; died abt. 1645 in England.

Children of Reverend William Owsley and Mary:

- i. Robert Owsley, born abt. 1580 in Shepton Beauchamp, Somersetshire, England; died before March 11, 1659, in Axminster, Devonshire, England; married Susanna Seager April 21, 1607, in Axminster, Devonshire, England; born abt. 1586 in Axminster, Devonshire, England; died abt. 1612.
- 11712 ii. **John Owsley of Trull**, born abt. 1581 in Shepton Beauchamp, Somersetshire, England; died January 26, 1651, in Trull, Somersetshire, England; married Edith/Elizabeth Edwards, born May 18, 1595, in Winsham, Somersetshire, England; died abt. 1663 in Trull, Somersetshire, England.
- iii. Emme Owsley, born November 1, 1585, in Shepton Beauchamp, Somersetshire, England.
- iv. Elizabeth Owsley, born January 28, 1587, in Shepton Beauchamp, Somersetshire, England.
- v. Joanne Owsley, born abt. 1588 in Shepton Beauchamp, Somersetshire, England.

23426. William Edwards, born March 15, 1566, in Winsham, Somersetshire, England; died April 10, 1607, in Somersetshire, England. He married **23427. Edith Bagge**.

23427. Edith Bagge, born abt. 1540 in Winsham, Somersetshire, England.

Children of William Edwards and Edith Bagge:

- i. John Edwards, born in March 1589/1590 in Winsham, Somersetshire, England; died before March 6, 1590, in Winsham, Somersetshire, England.
- ii. Agnes Edwards, born in March 1591.
- 11713 iii. **Edith/Elizabeth Edwards**, born May 18, 1595, in Winsham, Somersetshire, England; died abt. 1663 in Trull, Somersetshire, England; married John Owsley, born abt. 1581 in Shepton Beauchamp, Somersetshire, England; died January 26, 1651, in Trull, Somersetshire, England.
- iv. John Edwards, born in August, 1597, in Winsham, Somersetshire, England; died before December 8, 1597, in Winsham, Somersetshire, England.
- v. William Edwards, born in November, 1599, died in Winsham, Somersetshire, England.
- vi. John Edwards, born in February 1601/1602 in Winsham, Somersetshire, England; died before May 15, 1602, in Winsham, Somersetshire, England.
- vii. John Edwards, born abt. 1605 in Winsham, Somersetshire, England; died before May 25, 1614, in Winsham, Somersetshire, England.

23428. Sir John Poyntz, born December 8, 1577, in Reigate, Surrey, England; died October 20, 1617, either in Reigate, Surrey, England, or Jamestown, Virginia. He was the son of **46856. Sir William Poyntz of Woodhatch** and **46857. Elizabeth Newdigate**. He married **23429. Anne Sydenham** July 27, 1598, in Reigate, Surrey, England.

23429. Anne Sydenham, born January 5, 1582, in Nympsfield, Gloucestershire, England; died October 7, 1591, in Iron Acton, Gloucestershire, England. She was the daughter of **John Sydenham** and **Mary Poyntz**.

In 1607, Sir John Poyntz was described as a marshal unto King James I. As a result of serious differences, his wife Anne obtained a divorce on October 31, 1613. He then sold all of his property and probably crossed the ocean to Virginia; he would thus be the John Poyntz who lived in Jamestown.

Children of Sir John Poyntz and Anne Sydenham:

- i. Helen Poyntz, born abt. 1599 in Reigate, Surrey, England.
- ii. John Poyntz, Christened March 5, 1600, in Reigate, Surrey, England; died September, 1606, in Reigate, Surrey, England.
- iii. James Poyntz, born abt. 1601 in Reigate, Surrey, England; died in Y. Somme, Picardie, France.
- iv. Susan Poyntz, born abt. 1602 in Reigate, Surrey, England.
- v. William Poyntz, born abt. 1604 in Reigate, Surrey, England; died abt. 1629.
- vi. John Poyntz, Christened September 17, 1606, in Reigate, Surrey, England. *In 1658 John was a Captain in the Royal Navy. In 1663 he was Clerk Controller and Clerk of Revels.*
- vii. Sydenham Poyntz, Christened November 3, 1607, in Reigate, Surrey, England; died abt. 1663 in Virginia; married Elizabeth. *Sydenham Poyntz was apprenticed to a London tradesman but ran away to join the Dutch army and became a mercenary soldier. Although he was a Presbyterian, he joined the Imperial Spanish army, where he rose to the rank of Major-General. In 1645, Poyntz returned to England and took service with Parliament, replacing Major-General Lambert as commander of the Northern Association army in May, 1645. He maneuvered to block King Charles on his march to join Montrose in Scotland, then defeated the King's cavalry at Rowton Heath near Chester in September, 1645. Poyntz continued to shadow the King's movements until he had driven him back to Oxford in November, 1645. He then joined Lord Leven and the Covenanters at the siege of Newark. During the disputes between Parliament and the Army in 1647, Presbyterian MPs looked to Poyntz for support against the New Model Army. His dealings with the Presbyterians were regarded with suspicion by Fairfax and Cromwell, who suspected he was plotting to take the northern army over to the Scots in the event of an invasion. Agitators from the New Model Army infiltrated the Northern Association, and discontented soldiers threatened to mutiny over arrears of pay. In July, 1647, Poyntz was dragged from his lodgings at York by his mutinous troops and taken as a prisoner to Fairfax's headquarters at Reading. Although Fairfax liberated him immediately, Poyntz was replaced as commander of the Northern Association. He went to London, where he became involved with Edward Massey in mobilizing the City militia against the New Model Army. Like other prominent Presbyterians, Poyntz fled abroad when the Army occupied London in August, 1647. During the Second Civil War, Poyntz supported the King's alliance with the Scottish Engagers. He was commissioned Major-General to the Presbyterian Francis, Lord Willoughby of Parham, whom the Prince of Wales appointed commander of Royalist forces in East Anglia. With the defeat of the Engagers at the battle of Preston, however, the projected Royalist uprisings and invasions in England came to nothing. Poyntz sailed with Lord Willoughby to the West Indies, where they declared for the King in the English colonies. The Commonwealth responded by sending a force under General-at-Sea George Ayscue, who succeeded in quelling the Royalists in January, 1652. When Willoughby returned to England, Poyntz proceeded to Virginia, where he died.*
- 11714 viii. **Newdigate Poyntz**, born November 8, 1608, in Benefield, Northamptonshire, England; died August 4, 1643, in Gainsborough, Lincolnshire, England; married (1) Sarah Foxley abt. 1627 in Benefield, Northamptonshire, England; born abt. 1610 in Harringworth, Northamptonshire, England; died May 29, 1636, in Benefield, Northamptonshire, England (2) Ann Forrest January 30, 1637 (3) Mary Parkyns December 21, 1637; born abt. 1616 in Benefield, Northamptonshire, England.
- ix. Francis Poyntz, Christened December 3, 1609, in Reigate, Surrey, England; died abt. 1683 in Gainsborough, Lincolnshire, England.

23456. Thomas Middleton, born abt. 1555 in Kirby, London, England; died abt. 1627. He married **23457. Anne Anthony** abt. 1590.

23457. Anne Anthony, born abt. 1574 in London, England; died in England.

Child of Thomas Middleton and Anne Anthony:

- 11728 i. **Anthony Middleton**, born abt. 1620 in York, Yorkshire, England; died abt. 1655 in Prince George's County, Maryland; married Magdalen Sawyer; born abt. 1630 in England; died in Maryland.

23458. William Sawyer, born abt. 1613 in Gainsborough, Lincolnshire, England; died March 1, 1702, in Newbury, Essex County, Massachusetts. He was the son of **46916. John Sawyer** and **46917. Mary Wilder**. He married **23459. Sarah Thomas** abt. 1644, in Massachusetts.

23459. Sarah Thomas, born abt. 1609.

William Sawyer came from England, first to Salem, Massachusetts (1640), afterwards to Wenham, Massachusetts (1643), and the next year he was in Newbury, Massachusetts, where he settled and raised his family. William was one of the founders of the Baptist Church at Newbury in 1682. He lived in or near what is now West Newbury, Massachusetts.

Child of William Sawyer and Sarah Thomas:

- 11729 i. **Magdalen Sawyer**, born abt. 1630 in England; died in Maryland; married Anthony Middleton; born abt. 1620 in York, Yorkshire, England; died abt. 1655 in Prince George's County, Maryland.

23460. Henry Wheeler, born abt. 1604 in England; died abt. 1680 in Virginia.

Henry Wheeler was one of forty passengers on the ship Trial (also spelled Tryall), which landed at Jamestown in the new colony of Virginia in February, 1620. All efforts to determine where he was born and who his parents were have been futile. There were at least two "subscribers" (investors) of the Virginia Company named Wheeler, but nothing else is known about them. Until the loss of their charter in 1624, most of the colonists were indentured to the Virginia Company. All but a very few were too poor to pay for their passage. They were, however, free persons. Merchants and ship's captains borrowed from the English apprentice system the familiar device of the indenture—a voluntary contract stipulating that in return for passage, food, and clothing, the freeman would agree to work as a servant for a planter in Virginia for a set number of years. When a ship reached Jamestown, servants were put ashore, where the planters assembled to buy the indentures. During the term of the indenture, the master would agree to feed, clothe, and house the servant and to provide him, at the expiration of the term, with seed, tools, and any other items mentioned in the indenture.

In addition to surviving horrendous conditions responsible for a high mortality rate, and also the cruelties of his master, Henry survived the Indian massacre of March 22, 1622. At least a fourth of the residents lay dead at the end of the day.

In 1624, a census was taken of the colony of Virginia, and Henry Wheeler was shown living "at Buck Rowe," the name given to the property at Point Comfort belonging to Nicholas Roe. In 1625, Elizabeth City, with a population of 359, was the largest community in Virginia, much larger than James City and its Island with 175 persons, which held second place.

The communities that made up Elizabeth City included those "beyond Hampton River," earlier referred to as "Bucke Row or Rowe." It began on the site of an Indian village on the west side of Hampton Creek and was known by its Indian name of Kecoughtan for a decade. In 1619, the name was changed to Elizabeth City in honor of the daughter of King James I. In the 1625 census, Elizabeth City had a total of eighty-nine houses and twenty stores (warehouses), all beyond Hampton River. There were twenty-four palisadoes, or fortified settlements. It had a large supply of corn and fish compared to others, but it did not have as much livestock and poultry when compared to Jamestown and some of the upriver communities.

To date, no record has been found to show that Henry Wheeler owned any land or was mentioned in any other official capacity until 1679. On November 10 of that year, Henry was a witness to the will of one Ann Lindsey in Isle of Wight County. The will also mentioned "Henry Wheeler's son, John." The last mention of Henry Wheeler was when he witnessed the will of a Henry Rennolls, June 9, 1681. The names of Henry Wheeler's wife or of any other children are unknown.

Child of Henry Wheeler:

- 11730 i. **Major John Wheeler**, born abt. 1630; died January 9, 1694, in Charles County, Maryland; married Mary Causine in January, 1651 in Baltimore, Maryland; born March 9, 1631, in Charles County, Maryland; died January 9, 1694, in Charles County, Maryland.

23472. John Bayne, born before 1582 in Limley, Yorkshire, England; died in St. Thomas Parish, Southwark, Surrey, England. He was the son of **46944. Walter Bayne** and **46945. Margaret Smith**. He married **23473. Margaret Newton** October 1, 1603, in St. Peter, Leeds, Yorkshire.

23473. Margaret Newton, born abt. 1588 in England; died in St. Thomas Parish, Southwark, Surrey, England.

Children of John Bayne and Margaret Newton:

- i. Thomas Bayne, born July 3, 1604, in St. Peter, Pateley Bridge, Leeds, Yorkshire, England.
 - ii. John Bayne, born May 29, 1606, in St. Peter, Pateley Bridge, Leeds, Yorkshire, England; died August 15, 1654, in Leeds, Yorkshire, England; married Edith Marshall November 12, 1652, in St. Martin in the Fields, Westminster, London; born July 21, 1625, in St. Peter, Leeds, Yorkshire, England.
 - iii. Sibell Bayne, born May 24, 1609.
 - iv. Elizabeth Bayne, born July 9, 1609.
 - v. Margaret Bayne, born before 1614 in Nidderdale, Yorkshire, England; died abt. 1650 in St. Mary's County, Maryland; married William Marshall May 29, 1630, in Pateley Bridge, Leeds, Yorkshire, England; born in 1607 in Pateley Bridge, Leeds, Yorkshire, England; died December, 1673, in Charles County, Maryland.
 - vi. Ralph Bayne, born in 1615 in England; died April 24, 1655, in St. Mary's County, Maryland; married Elizabeth Phillips in Charles County, Maryland; born before 1632 in England; died before 1688 in Charles County, Maryland.
- 11736 vii. **Walter R. Bayne**, born abt. 1616 in St. Thomas Parish, Southwark, Surrey, England; died May 28, 1670, in Charles County, Maryland; married (1) Mary Ravell before 1641 in England; born abt. 1622 in England; died before 1658 in St. Mary's County, Maryland (2) Eleanor (possibly Courts) abt. 1660 in Charles County, Maryland; born abt. 1640 in England; died November 11, 1701, in Charles County, Maryland.

23482. Giles Cole, died October 27, 1675, in Charles County, Maryland.

Children of Giles Cole:

- 11741 i. **Eleanor Cole**, born abt. 1649 in England; died in 1681 in Charles County, Maryland; married Henry Hawkins abt. 1664 in England; born in 1627 in England; died May 12, 1699, in Charles County, Maryland.
- ii. Anne Cole Terrett, born abt. 1654 in St. Mary's County, Maryland; died abt. 1695 in Charles County, Maryland; married (1) Stephen Cawood in 1674 in Charles County, Maryland; born in 1630 in Pontefract, York, England; died in 1676 during the war with Susquahannock Indians (2) Dr. John Wynne abt. 1680 in St. Mary's County, Maryland; born in 1645 in Poplar Hill, St. Mary's County, Maryland; died March 10, 1683/845, in St. Mary's County, Maryland (3) James Berry in 1684 in Charles County, Maryland; born abt. 1652; died after August 10, 1686, in Charles County, Maryland.

Generation 16

32954. Viet Schwarz, born abt. 1520

Child of Viet Schwarz:

16477 i. **Margaretha Schwarz**, born abt. 1545; married Gall Ketz, born abt. 1545.

46848. John Owsley, born abt. 1524 in Misterton, Nottinghamshire, England; died August 24, 1592, in Misterton, Nottinghamshire, England. He married **46849. Eme (Emma?)**.

46849. Eme (Emma?), born abt. 1530 in Axminster, Devonshire, England; died before September 16, 1592, in Misterton, Nottinghamshire, England.

The Owsley family can be traced to their earliest location at Misterton, Somerset, England, in the late 16th century. An earlier family, who may be the progenitors of the Misterton Owsleys, was situated in Dinnington, in the southeast portion of Somersetshire. A family named Ousley is in the tax records there. The earliest parish register of Misterton, as well as the will of the matriarch of the family, dated to 1592, consistently records the spelling of the name as Owsley. From 1594, all subsequent records use the Owsley spelling.

Much will never be known because the probate records deposited in the registry at Exeter, Devonshire, were destroyed in an air raid in 1942. Among these losses are some eighteen Owsley wills and administrations probated by the Episcopal Consistory Court of Bath and Wells, which encompassed the Archdeconry of Taunton, the area that included the parish of Misterton and all surrounding towns and villages in Somersetshire associated with the Owsley family, and all probate records for the county of Devonshire.

Children of John Owsley and Eme (Emma?):

- i. John Owsley, born abt. 1547 in Misterton, Somerset, England ; died abt 1633 in Misterton, Somerset, England.
- ii. Joan Owsley, born abt. 1549 in Misterton, Somerset, England; died January 27, 1609, in South Perrott, Dorset, England; married John Slade July 6, 1567, in South Perrott, Dorset, England; born abt. 1547 in England; died November 22, 1574, in England.
- iii. William Owsley, born abt. 1550.
- iv. Agnes Owsley, born abt. 1553 in Misterton, Somerset, England.
- 23424 v. **Reverend William Owsley**, born abt. 1555 in Axminster, Devonshire, England; died before November 5, 1593, in Axminster, Devonshire, England; married Mary, born abt. 1558, in Trull, Somersetshire, England; died abt. 1645 in England.
- vi. Elizabeth Owsley, born abt. 1557; died after 1627.
- vii. Richard Owsley, born abt. 1558.

46856. Sir William Poyntz of Woodhatch, born abt. 1542 in Alderly, Gloucestershire, England; died April 25, 1601, in Reigate, Surrey, England. He was the son of **93712. John Poyntz** and **93713. Margaret Saunders**. He married **46857. Elizabeth Newdigate** May 23, 1569, in Reigate, Surrey, England.

46857. Elizabeth Newdigate, born abt. 1548 in Wivelsfield, Surrey, England; died abt. 1602 in Reigate, Surrey, England.

Children of Sir William Poyntz and Elizabeth Newdigate:

- i. Rachel Poyntz, born abt. 1571 in Woodhatch, Reigate, Surrey, England.
- ii. Mary Poyntz, born abt. 1572 in Woodhatch, Reigate, Surrey, England; died abt. 1616, in Sussex, England.
- iii. Ann Poyntz, born September 28, 1573, in Woodhatch, Reigate, Surrey, England; died November, 1651 in Reigate, Surrey, England; married Francis More August 1, 1588, in Reigate, Surrey, England.
- iv. Margaret Poyntz, born August 21, 1575, in Woodhatch, Reigate, Surrey, England; died March 12, 1616, in Trotten, Sussex, England; married William Life February 19, 1599, in Reigate, Surrey, England.
- 23428 v. **Sir John Poyntz**, born December 8, 1577, in Reigate, Surrey, England; died October 20, 1617, in Reigate,

Surrey, England or Jamestown, Virginia; married Anne Sydenham July 27, 1598, in Reigate, Surrey, England; born January 5, 1582, in Nympsfield, Gloucestershire, England; died October 7, 1591, in Iron Acton, Gloucestershire, England.

vi. Elizabeth Poyntz, born March 7, 1579, in Reigate, Surrey, England.

vii. Alice Poyntz, Christened October 21, 1583, in Reigate, Surrey, England; married Richard Heaver April 27, 1607, in Reigate, Surrey, England.

46916. John Sawyer, born abt. 1582 in Gainsborough, Lincolnshire, England; died July 15, 1660, in Gainsborough, Lincolnshire, England. He married **46917 Mary Wilder**.

46917. Mary Wilder, born abt. 1586 in Whitechapel, Yorkshire, England; died December 28, 1677, in Charlestown, Suffolk County, Massachusetts.

Child of John Sawyer and Mary Wilder:

23458 i. **William Sawyer**, born abt. 1613 in Gainsborough, Lincolnshire, England; died March 1, 1702, in Newbury, Essex County, Massachusetts; married Sarah Thomas abt. 1644; born abt. 1609; died abt. 1630.

46944. Walter Bayne, born in 1548 in Middlesexmoor, Niderdale, England; died 1616 in Limley, York, England. He married **46945. Margaret Smith**.

46945. Margaret Smith, born before 1566 in Weatherford, England; died in Weatherford, England.

Children of Walter Bayne and Margaret Smith:

- 23472 i. **John Bayne** born before 1582 in Limley, Yorkshire, England; died in St. Thomas Parish, Southwark, Surrey, England; married Margaret Newton October 1, 1603, in St. Peter, Leeds, Yorkshire; born abt. 1588 in England; died in St. Thomas Parish, Southwark, Surrey, England.
- ii. Christopher Bayne, born in 1585 in London, England; died after 1625.
- iii. Ralph Bayne, born in 1593 in Limley, Yorkshire, England; died in 1620 in Limley, Yorkshire, England.
- iv. Margaret Bayne, born before 1600 in Limley, Yorkshire, England; married Richard Thompson; born before 1600 in England.
- v. William Bayne, born before 1600; died in June, 1651 in Kilburn, Yorkshire, England; married Dorothy Hebden.
- vi. Christopher Bayne, born in 1603 in Limley, Yorkshire, England; died August 10, 1678, in Kilburn, Yorkshire, England; married (1) Margaret in 1625 in England; born before 1605 in England; died in October, 1658, in Kilburn, Yorkshire, England (2) Elizabeth Dawson abt. 1660 in Kilburn, Yorkshire, England; born before 1644 in Yorkshire, England; died in June, 1689 in Kilburn, Yorkshire, England.

Generation 17

93712. John Poyntz, born abt. 1484 in Iron Acton, Gloucestershire, England; died November 29, 1544, in Alderly, Gloucestershire, England. He was the son of **Sir Robert Poyntz** and **Margaret Woodville**. He married (1) Catherine "Elizabeth" Browne abt. 1520 (2) **93713. Margaret Saunders** abt. 1535 in Charlewood, Surrey, England.

93713. Margaret Saunders, born abt. 1500 in Betchworth, Surrey, England; died September 22, 1563, in Gloucestershire, England. She was the daughter of **Nicholas Saunders** and **Alice Hungate**.

John sewed for Queen Catalina of Aragon in 1520, was Burgess to the House of Commons for the Borough of Devizes, Wiltshire, in 1529, and was Justice of the Peace for Gloucestershire from 1529 to 1544. His will of June 1, 1544 (with a codicil added June 7, 1544) was proved December 11, 1544. Shortly after adding to his will, John left with the army of Henry VIII for the invasion of France and may have perished in that expedition.

Children of John Poyntz and Elizabeth Browne:

- i. Frideswide Poyntz, born abt. 1521; died after November 1544.
- ii. Henry Poyntz, born abt. 1527 in Alderly, Gloucestershire, England; died abt. 1570 in Alderly, Gloucestershire, England. *Henry Poyntz was described as an imbecile.*
- iii. Matthew Poyntz, born abt. 1530 in Alderly, Gloucestershire, England; died abt. 1605 in Alderly, Gloucestershire, England; married (1) Winefred Wild abt. 1554 in Gloucestershire, England; born abt. 1534 in Camberwell, Surrey, England; died June 30, 1578, in Alderly, Gloucestershire, England (2) Elizabeth Ingler abt. 1564 in Gloucestershire, England; born abt. 1532 in Alderly, Gloucestershire, England.

Children of John Poyntz and Margaret Saunders:

- i. Robert Poyntz, born abt. 1536 in Alderly, Gloucestershire, England. *Robert Poyntz, having studied at Oxford, set out for the Catholic university at Louvain. He never married and was described as a "learned author and a great zealot for the Roman Catholic religion."*
 - ii. Elizabeth Poyntz, born abt. 1538 in Alderly, Gloucestershire, England; died abt. 1544 in England, married George Elliot abt. 1560; born abt. 1533 in Alderly, Gloucestershire, England.
 - iii. Alice Poyntz, born abt. 1540 in Alderly, Gloucestershire, England; died August 12, 1606, in Alderly, Gloucestershire, England; married (1) Thomas Palmer abt. 1561 in Alderly, Gloucestershire, England; born abt. 1537 in Alderly, Gloucestershire, England (2) John Skynner before 1563 in Gloucestershire, England; born abt. 1537 in Hereford, Herefordshire, England.
46856. iv. **Sir William Poyntz of Woodhatch**, born abt. 1542 in Alderly, Gloucestershire, England; died April 25, 1601, in Reigate, Surrey, England; married Elizabeth Newdigate May 23, 1569, in Reigate, Surrey, England; born abt. 1548 in Wivelsfeld, Sussex, England; died abt. 1602 in Reigate, Surrey, England.

Follow the numbers

The way I've listed all of these ancestors is my own simplified version of the way many others do it. A few pointers will help in navigation up and down the tree—some stories span more than one generation. To locate the parents of any person, simply double their number to find the father, and double it and add one for the mother. Usually, only one child in a family leads forward to us in the lineage, and that child's number is half that of the parents, rounded down to the nearest integer.

This document is one of six versions of my data. The numbers are different in the other five since different people occupy the top position, sometimes from different generations. I wish this didn't have to be so, and it's been increasingly tedious to maintain these documents!

Text sources

This all exploded from the research of my mother's first cousin, Pat Baribeau. She got the ancestry bug after the death of her mother, Miriam Williams, and she sent me a copy of her Williams research—one quarter of my own ancestry. I took that and ran with it, and this has grown geometrically to many times the size of Pat's document. I've proofread it until my eyes are crossed. There are certainly many errors remaining.

Pat Baribeau's text and research are at the heart of the accounts of Brendan Williams (#6) and Roger Williams (#12), along with the more scandalous stories of George Williams (#24) and Peter Young (#50). I have added to these as family information came to me, and in some cases, a comparison of the two works would be necessary to separate what's mine and what's hers.

Pat had researched the story of Jean Gauthier dit Larouche (#3424), for instance, and then I added to it from other sources. My method was simple and blunt—all of the info from different places was pasted into one text document with some space cleared at the top. Then the story was compiled more or less chronologically by copying things upward, re-writing as needed. For this reason, if you look up these people yourself, you might find some wording quite similar to mine. I used this technique often, and thus were born the accounts of Jean, mentioned above, and Urbain Tessier (#1728), John LaRue and Mary Brooks (#186 and #187), and many more.

I owe another great debt to fellow researchers of the Williams family in Upper Michigan. The decades-long labors of Terri Ruleau have taken over where Pat Baribeau left off, and any tales here of the Williams family two hundred years ago owe almost their entirety to Terri's incessant digging and to her collection of DNA evidence.

And some of this information, I'm proud to say, was mine to find. I was first, as far as I can see, to gather and organize information about my great-great-grandfather J. A. Rudick (#20), his father Stephen Reddick (#40), and grandfather Ebenezer Reddick (#80). The Ruddick/Reddick/Riddick/Rudick accounts here are completely my own. Persistence pays off! I lay claim to most of the Fragale and Leisner stories too.

Where does it end?

John Poyntz, his wife Margaret Saunders, and their four children are at the end of this account, but they are by no means the farthest I can trace our lineage. I needed to stop *somewhere*, and here, just beyond the furthest penetration into the past of any other branches of the tree, it seemed like a good place.

Elsewhere, there were many places where it just had to stop. There simply was no more to dig up. Sometimes the information was contradictory or obviously false. Sometimes it appeared that others had employed a fair dose of wishful thinking. And, yes, there were places where I decided to prune the tree purely out of a sense of being overwhelmed.

One starting point is in generation #12, with Thomas Owsley of Virginia, and his parents, John Owsley and Dorothea Poyntz of England. Thomas was a prominent colonial citizen, the progenitor of the entire Owsley line in America, and a lot of research has been done into his ancestry. I've seen a chart showing Thomas at the bottom, with twenty-two generations of his ancestors above him (by one path). Kings and Queens of Britain, France, and Spain are scattered throughout that chart, reaching all the way back to William I, born about 1028, who launched the Norman Conquest, victor in the Battle of Hastings in the year 1066. It's all on Thomas Owsley's mother's side, through the Sydenham and Poyntz families, and one can navigate through several interconnected paths to get there, but I leave the details to others!

They've traced the Poyntz line back twelve generations, from Dorothea Poyntz to Hugh Poyntz, born around 1252, and beyond that even more generations to times where the family name is less recognizable, yet the bloodlines are still known.

Faced with this huge exploration backward through English history, I stopped in awe, and I now simply report to my brothers and sisters this fact: we can follow our bloodlines back to William the Conqueror.

The Spieths of Oberesslingen

Another place I had to trim the tree's branches was where those branches were not too long but too numerous: the Spieths of Oberesslingen, Germany. In 1638, the Church began keeping records. Before that year, the information is sketchy or non-existent; afterward, the dates are precise and comprehensive. But these records are also dreary, with nothing to add about these people's lives but the occasional note of a man's occupation, usually "Vine Dresser." Had there been some stories or details about these folk's lives, I might have hesitated in my pruning.

Read the first entries in my account for, say, generations eleven, twelve, and thirteen to see what I mean. Dozens of Spieth families, almost all of them blessed with many children. Then consider the bloodlines from Christian Andreas Spieth, father of the vast majority of the Ohio line of Spieths from which we come, tracing up the tree for five generations (and more), each time doubling the number of ancestors, and then noting those children, and you can see the enormity of the task of listing them. It's about sixty families, and you can double that number by adding ancestors of Christian Andreas Spieth's wife. Double it again to add the families of his daughter-in-law. Then scale it back, somewhat, since many of these family lines merge into each other. You still wind up with hundreds upon hundreds of individuals, perhaps thousands, seemingly the entire population of the little town of Oberesslingen.

I trimmed the branches down, usually to those lines with Spieths as mother or father, unless there was another Spieth connection somewhere. There are more ancestors to add, but not many more Spieths.

Back around the year 1600, there were four Spieth families in Oberesslingen. Whether these four men were brothers or cousins is unknown—there were two known fathers, both listed as Hans Spieth, with different birth years. From there, you can climb down the tree in various ways to get to Christian Andreas Spieth (#128) and from there into Ohio. (Christian Andreas Spieth is an interesting case: both of his parents were Spieths, and so was his mother-in-law! So all of his children had three of their four grandparents actually *born* with the Spieth name.)

Connecting old to new

I'm a sceptic, and if you wonder how all of these ancestors living hundreds of years ago came into this account, I'll try here to defend their authenticity. I'm the first one to question a supposed link between the generations, and believe me, this tree has been lopped back in many places. I hope that in no case did I allow a questionable link to lead very far.

I've studied scans of the actual census pages wherever possible, 1940, 1930, 1920, 1910, 1900, and 1880. (The 1890 census was tragically lost in a fire.) They are full of data unavailable in earlier census documents, chiefly names of spouses, children, and ages at the time of enumeration. Before that, you just got a person's name and more vague data, like the number of people in the household, breakdowns by age group, free or owned, etc. It's as if a wall exists in the middle of the nineteenth century. On this side it's fairly easy. On the other side, you're much more on your own, especially if you are sitting at a computer, like me, as opposed to combing through courthouse, graveyard and church records.

Fortunately, many, many folks *have* combed through those records, and what is known is increasingly available to everyone. The bloodlines of more prominent families are often well documented, and I was happy to find that my bloodlines merged into several established ones.

Look at Walter Coombs Cessna, for instance (#22). He's real, and though he was born in 1856, I've talked with someone who actually knew him. I've seen the census documents which list him, his five brothers and sisters, his parents, and his children. I have numerous photos of him and actual letters in his own handwriting. His mother, Marion Coombs, came from a family with three generations buried in the Coombs-Williams Family Cemetery in LaRue County, Kentucky. Marion's mother's mother is buried there: Elley Owsley. Now that would be the end of things, but an actual book has been written about the Owsleys. The Elley Owsley in the book matches our Elley, and this leads to eight more generations of Owsleys, and then plunges deep into British history.

I've tapped into fourteen Spieth Generations and nine Williams generations. There are eight generations of Tessiers, seven of Cessnas, seven of Laviolettes, and so on.

Here's where things are hazier: full lists of siblings vary from account to account, and the names (where included) of the spouses of siblings are sometimes suspect. Most of the uncles, aunts, nieces, and nephews listed here were simply copied from others. And those census documents I praised a few paragraphs ago are also riddled with misspellings and untruths, a springboard into less than safe waters. Still, they are some of our best sources. Swim with caution!

About county and state names: this history spans an America from wild colonial days through a pioneering expansion westward. States were created from colonies, counties carved in the wilderness, or shaped from the fringes of existing counties. Many locales existed through several boundary line changes. There are inconsistencies throughout, mostly place names that are too modern. In some cases (like in central Kentucky), I've been a bit more diligent than in others.

I started simply enough, making a photo album, and I am still searching for images of a few great-grandparents. Along the way, I became the family expert in everything ancestral. Many wonderful folks helped me out, and I can attest that the names and relationships in the first six generations of this account are quite solid. These are the parts I personally remember, or which reside in the memories of people I know, or have known. The rest is just for fun, an amusing set of connected tales. If you doubt bits of it, or dispute entire chunks of it, then go write your own history!

I've uncovered saints and sinners, slave owners, preachers, Indian fighters and military commanders, families torn apart by war or epidemic, immigrants and pioneers, farmers, factory workers, winemakers, drunkards, and a few hillbillies. In short: America in much of its diversity. In the end, there are many hundreds of people in our ancestries without any of their stories—people who just lived and died, with the triumphs and failures of their lives never recorded.

And thanks to all! There are dozens and dozens of you who contributed. I have enjoyed what you have shared: the little discoveries that led to the bigger picture—the debates and crazy arguments, the realization that we all have so many, many cousins, and that connecting with them leads to greater understanding. I hope that I was of help to you, too.

Mike Spieth

Final Edition, 2026

This augments, corrects, and completely replaces any previous versions.

